

# GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™

*Mena 16*



**HANGED**

*Atefeh 16*



**HANGED**

*Taraneh 19*



**SODOMIZED  
KILLED**



Fakhra: Disfigured at 22, committed suicide at 35

**A GOD OF MORAL  
PERFECTION™ VERSUS ALLAH (the  
ANTIGOD) of the Muslims**

**ONLY A GOD OF MORAL  
PERFECTION™ IS GOD**

**THE SIX REQUIREMENTS FOR ISLAM  
TO BE FROM GOD**

**THE DESTRUCTION OF ISLAM WITH JUST  
ONE WORD**

**WHY ALLAH IS NOT GOD**

**WHY ISLAM IS FRAUDULENT**

**MANKIND HAS A CHOICE BETWEEN 2**

**DRAMATICALLY DIFFERENT GODS**

**A GOD OF ALL PEACE, LOVE, MERCY AND GOODNESS (A GOD OF  
MORAL PERFECTION™) OR AN EVIL ALLAH (the ANTI GOD) OF  
EXTERMINATION, GENOCIDE, ASSASSINATION, MURDER, HATE,  
TERROR, TORTURE, BRUTALITY, SLAVERY, RAPE.**

**AND 2 DRAMATICALLY DIFFERENT PROPHETS**

## **JESUS VERSUS MUHAMMAD**

**Jesus Christ was a true Prophet of peace and love, goodness and mercy. Prophet Muhammad was a true prophet of extermination, murder, slaughter, rape, terror, torture, hate, slavery, child molestation. These are crimes against humanity. These are crimes against God.**

**THERE IS NO MORAL EQUIVALENCE BETWEEN CHRISTIANITY/JUDAISM AND ISLAM. CHRISTIANS ARE SANCTIFIED BY THE BODY AND BLOOD OF CHRIST RECEIVED AT HOLY COMMUNION. MUSLIMS ARE SANCTIFIED BY THE BLOOD OF MURDERED KAFIRS GUARANTEEING ACCESSION TO A VIRGIN DELIGHT PARADISE.**

**GOD IS NOT A CRIMINAL.  
GOD IS NOT A MALE CHAUVINIST PIG. ONLY A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™ IS GOD.**

**IF GOD KILLED OR ORDERED THE KILLING OF JUST ONE HUMAN BEING OR ANY OTHER CREATURE THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE UNIVERSE OR COMMITTED ANY CRIMINAL ACT THEN GOD WOULD NO LONGER BE MORAL PERFECTION AND THEREFORE NO LONGER GOD. GOD WOULD NOT EXIST.**

**ISLAM IS AN OBSCENITY AGAINST GOD - A TOTAL RENUNCIATION OF GOD. THE GREATEST CRIME AND SIN EVER COMMITTED BY MAN AGAINST GOD.**

The greatest crime against God is any act of violence: suicide bombings, extermination, murder, war, terror, torture and brutality against humans committed in the name of and to the greater glory of God. To kill in the name of and to the greater glory of God is such an abomination against God as to be unprintable. The second greatest crime against God is any act of violence against humans including the crimes of rape and slavery.

**EXCERPT FROM THE DECLARATION OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™ (Page 219 Book: GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™) -**

“God created women as the equal of men. The total equality of women with men is the very essence of the Moral Perfection of God. God is not a sexist. God is not a male chauvinist pig. Women and men are equal in the eyes of God. Women are

the equal of men. Any teaching pertaining to be from God that degrades women, denigrates them in anyway, claims they are inferior to men in anyway, denies them their right to leave their homes without male supervision, their right to say no to their husbands sexual demands, treats them as property, allows their murder as honor killing or any other reason, forces them to cover themselves against their will, doesn't allow them to wear whatever they want to wear on their face/bodies, allows their beating, allows their lashing/stoning, allows their sexual abuse/molestation, murders them for having non martial sex, murders them for committing adultery, forces them into marriage against their will, allows child girls to be raped under the fraud of marriage, allows women's enslavement as sex slaves or slaves, allows their raping, allows sex without the woman's full consent, denies them their right to sexual freedom, denies them their God given right to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness are not the teachings of a God of Moral Perfection but of evil man/men.

**THE ENTIRE RELIGION CLAIMING SUCH TEACHINGS AS THE WORD OF GOD IS TOTALLY AND COMPLETELY FRAUDULENT.**

**THE MEN WHO FOLLOW THIS RELIGION ARE THE LOWEST OF THE LOWEST. DENYING 50% OF HUMANITY THEIR HUMANITY - THE MOTHERS OF ALL MANKIND IS NOT THE ACTIONS OF MEN BUT OF ANIMALS.**

## **SIX REQUIREMENTS FOR ISLAM TO BE FROM GOD**

**FOR ISLAM TO BE TRUE - BOTH GOD AND MUHAMMAD MUST BE MORAL PERFECTION**

There are 6 requirements for Islam to be from God:

1. Every word of the Quran must be Moral Perfection. If just one word is immoral then the Quran is not from God but from man and ALL Islam is fraudulent.
2. God cannot have as his prophet - a criminal receiving divine teachings otherwise God is equally guilty in all the crimes committed by his prophet and therefore is no longer Moral Perfection and therefore no longer God. ALL Islam would be

fraudulent. The Sunna must be Moral Perfection. If just 1 Hadith is immoral evil then ALL Islam is fraudulent.

3. It is central to Islam that Sharia Law is the divine constitution of God. To be so EVERY teaching of Sharia Law must be Moral Perfection. If only one teaching is immoral then ALL Islam is fraudulent and not from God.

4. The equality of women with men, all human beings with each other, non -Muslims with Muslims is the very essence of a God of Moral Perfection. If there is just one word of inequality in the Quran, or Hadith or Sharia Law then ALL Islam is fraudulent and not from God.

5. There can be not one word of slavery or sex slaves. Any word of God approving in any way of slavery, sex slaves, rape or Muhammad owning or trading in slaves or raping any woman including his wives or approving of his followers to own, trade or rape any human being or heavenly virgins then ALL Islam is fraudulent and not from God.

6. In order for the Quran to be the divine word of God EVERY word must be translatable into EVERY language of the world. The word of God must be clear and for all mankind. There can be no mis - interpretation of God's word. Any claim that any word of the Quran is being mis-interpreted or taken out of context or is not translatable then the Quran is the work of a man and that man was Muhammad. AND ALL ISLAM IS FRAUDULENT.

7. DECLARATION OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™ If God exists then only a GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™ is God. (See page 219)

We will now examine each of the above 6 conditions. We will prove that God (Allah)/Muhammad being one and the same creature were both immoral monsters.

**WE WILL PROVE THAT THE QURAN WAS NOT THE  
WORD OF GOD BUT THE PRODUCT OF A PSYCHOTIC  
AND THAT PSYCHOTIC WAS PROPHET MUHAMMAD**

**CONTENTS**

**COVER**

The young women displayed on the front cover are just a small sample of the millions and millions of women/girls murdered, raped, brutalized by Islam - the greatest anti- women ideology ever created. For their stories go to: Murdering a Quran <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-199.htm> Victims of the Iranian Jihad Savagery <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-185.htm>

<b>THE QURAN IS A BOOK OF NOT ONLY IMMORAL TEACHINGS BUT A BOOK OF PURE EVIL</b>	<b>10</b>
<b>REQUIREMENTS NECESSARY FOR THE QURAN TO BE THE ETERNAL DIVINE WORD OF GOD</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>WHY THE QURAN IS NOT THE WORD/TEACHINGS OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION</b>	
<b>BROAD OVERVIEW OF THE IMMORAL QURAN</b>	<b>13</b>
<b>EXAMINATION OF THE IMMORAL TEACHINGS OF THE QURAN</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>QURAN 9:5 MASS MURDER: THE INFAMOUS VERSE OF THE SWORD</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>VERSE 9:29 CRIMINAL EXTORTION</b>	<b>18</b>
<b>VERSE 4:89 OF APOSTASY</b>	<b>21</b>
<b>VERSE 5:32 OF EXTERMINATION</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>VERSE 5:33 OF BARBARIC CRUELTY</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>VERSE 8:12 OF BEHEADING</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>VERSE 47:4 OF WAR TO KILL KAFIRS</b>	<b>28</b>

<b>VERSES 4:74 and 2:207: OF SUICIDE ATTACKS</b>	<b>30</b>
<b>VERSES 8:60 and 3:151 OF TERRORISM</b>	<b>32</b>
<b>VERSES 9:39, 3:169/170 and 8:16 OF HELL</b>	<b>34</b>
<b>MOST DIABOLICAL EVIL TEACHING IN ALL HUMAN HISTORY</b>	
<b>EVIL, DEMENTED DEPRAVED SEXUAL ISLAMIC PARADISE AS LAWS OF GOD</b>	
<b>VERSE 9:111 – MUSLIM’S PASSPORT TO PARADISE</b>	<b>36</b>
<b>SEX IN ISLAM AND ISLAMIC PARADISE</b>	<b>44</b>
<b>COMPARISON OF BIBLE AND QURAN</b>	<b>51</b>
<b>STATISTICAL ISLAM</b>	<b>54</b>
<b>WHERE IS THE OUTRAGE</b>	
<b>PROPHET MUHAMMAD: A MONSTER OF HISTORY</b>	
<b>FIRST MUSLIM SAVAGE</b>	
<b>FIRST MUSLIM TERRORIST</b>	<b>71</b>
<b>Part 2 of Article: THREE REQUIREMENTS FOR ISLAM TO BE FROM GOD</b>	
<b>THE CRIMES OF PROPHET MUHAMMAD</b>	<b>74</b>
<b>PROPHET MUHAMMAD: FIRST MUSLIM SAVAGE</b>	
<b>MUHAMMAD: MOST MERCIFUL MAN OF MERCY EVER BORN HAD FOLLOWERS AND THEIR FAMILIES BURNT ALIVE IN THEIR HOMES FOR MISSING PRAYERS</b>	<b>78</b>
<b>Pregnant Woman Brutality Stoned To Death After Birth of Child</b>	<b>79</b>
<b>Men Horribly Tortured by Prophet Muhammad</b>	<b>81</b>
<b>Muhammad Orders An Alcoholic Beaten</b>	<b>81</b>
<b>Muhammad Beats His Sex Slave Girl</b>	<b>81</b>
<b>Poet Ordered Murdered By Muhammad To Shut Her Up</b>	<b>82</b>
<b>The First Final Solution of Jewish Question of Muhammad and the Quran</b>	
<b>MEIN KAMPF VERSUS THE KORAN</b>	<b>97</b>

<b>HITLER AND THE FINAL SOLUTION OF THE JEWISH QUESTION</b>	<b>97</b>
<b>HITLER’S HATRED OF THE JEWS</b>	<b>97</b>
<b>MUHAMMAD AND THE FIRST FINAL SOLUTION OF THE JEWISH QUESTION OF ARABIA</b>	<b>99</b>
<b>Anti-Jewish Hate Teachings in the Koran</b>	<b>100</b>
<b>MUHAMMAD’S HATRED AGAINST THE JEWS FROM THE HADITHS</b>	
<b>Kill All the Jews: The First Final Solution</b>	<b>101</b>
<b>The Quran Celebrated the Massacre of the Jews of Banu Qurayza</b>	<b>103</b>
<b>The Looted Property of Banu Qurayza and the Jewish Women and Children were Divided among Muslims</b>	<b>104</b>
<b>THERE IS NO ISLAM WITH A HUMAN FACE</b>	<b>107</b>
<b>SHARIA LAW: BARBARIC BARBARISM</b>	
<b>Part 3 of THREE REQUIREMENTS FOR ISLAM TO BE FROM GOD</b>	<b>120</b>
<b>LEGAL BARBARIC BARBARISM</b>	<b>121</b>
<b>Sharia Law Made Simple</b>	<b>127</b>
<b>Sharia in Europe Today</b>	<b>132</b>
<b>Sharia in America Today</b>	<b>133</b>
<b>Why Do We Need to Know Sharia?</b>	<b>135</b>
<b>HOW SHARIA LAW WILL DESTROY THE CONSTITUTION</b>	<b>136</b>
<b>Key Tenets of Sharia</b>	<b>140</b>
<b>Sharia Law and The US Constitution</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>Sharia Law and the U.S. Legal System</b>	<b>152</b>
<b>Sharia Law Discriminates by Race, Religion, Gender, and More</b>	<b>156</b>
<b>ALLAH HATES ALL WOMEN</b>	



<b>HORROR OF RAPE</b>	<b>160</b>
<b>ALLAH EXTREME HATRED OF MUSLIM WOMEN</b>	<b>166</b>
<b>MUHAMMAD SCREWED HIS ADOPTED SON'S WIFE</b>	<b>184</b>
<b>TEACHINGS REGARDING MUHAMMAD'S WIVES AS ETERNAL LAWS OF GOD: A TRAGIC SOAP OPERA</b>	<b>188</b>
<b>ISLAM IS RACISM THE ISLAMIC SLAVERY HOLOCAUST</b>	
<b>RACISM: ONE OF THE GREATEST CRIMINAL ACTS BY MAN AGAINST MAN</b>	<b>192</b>
<b>THE 10 MOST DIABOLICAL EVIL TEACHINGS IN ALL HUMAN HISTORY</b>	<b>201</b>
<b>22 CATEGORIES OF ISLAMIC MURDER (51 Reasons Muslims Can Murder)</b>	<b>208</b>
<b>DECLARATION OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™</b>	<b>219</b>
<b>TEACHING ISLAM TO CHILDREN IS CHILD ABUSE HATE CRIME</b>	<b>226</b>
<b>CHILDREN MURDER IN THE NAME OF GOD</b>	<b>226</b>
<b>ALLAH IS A PEDOPHILIA MONSTER</b>	<b>226</b>
<b>691 TEACHINGS OF IMMORAL DEPRAVITY</b>	<b>225</b>

**THE QURAN IS A BOOK OF NOT ONLY IMMORAL TEACHINGS BUT  
A BOOK OF PURE EVIL**

In the entire universe which is 6 trillion miles x 14 billion light years in size there is only one book of God - only one book that God wrote - the Quran.

Muslims, regard the Quran as a holy, divine law-book - the ETERNAL word/teachings of God that are unchangeable (forever). Muslims cannot question or doubt the allegedly uncreated words of God contained in their Quran, that God authored the Quran and a copy of the Quran is in heaven. Quranic teachings, the words of God, are immutable and stand valid for all times. Its ideas are absolutely true and beyond all criticism. To question it is to question the very word of God, and hence blasphemous. A Muslim's duty is to believe it and obey its divine commands without question. Therefore, all teachings and sanctions of the Quran must be followed by Muslims until the end of the world. Muslims who question just one word of the Quran are no longer Muslims but apostates of Islam and must be murdered.

Muslims can be killed (beheaded) for doing any of the following:

(1) Reviling Allah or his Messenger; (2) being sarcastic about Allah's name, His command, His interdiction, His promise, or His threat'; (3) denying any verse of the Quran or 'anything which by scholarly consensus belongs to it, or to add a verse that does not belong to it'; (4) holding that 'any of Allah's messengers or prophets are liars, or to deny their being sent'; (5) reviling the religion of Islam; (6) being sarcastic about any ruling of the Sacred Law; (7) denying that Allah intended 'the Prophet's message to be the religion followed by the entire world.

This means exactly what it says. **ALL MUSLIMS MUST BELIEVE** that the Quran is the ETERNAL word/teachings of God to be followed without question. Again, if a Muslim challenges or

questions the Quran, (even if just one word let alone an entire teaching) he is no longer a Muslim but an apostate of Islam and must be killed. The Quran can never be changed not even one word. When you are reading teachings of the Quran, you are reading the word of God, written by God Himself and you must obey. There is no choice. There is no exercising free will, no employing logic, reason, rationality, morality. These teachings are for all time - FOREVER AND EVER AND EVER. This means that there can never be any evolution of morality in Islam. The barbaric teachings of 7th century Arabia are totally valid in the 21st century.

Our mission is to prove beyond all doubt that the Quran is not the word/teaching of God - that God never authored the Quran and no copy is in heaven. In order to disprove the teachings of the Quran, we will not utilize the many inconsistencies/contradictions that exist in Quranic teachings, we will not prove that the scientific teachings of the Quran are fraudulent; we will not hold God's word to the literary standard of a Shakespeare, Hemingway or Dostoevsky. (As a literary work, the Quran is a mess and will never win the Noble Prize for literature.)

In the pursuit of our holy mission to determine whether the Quran is the Eternal, Timeless, Divine Word of God, the only standard that we will employ is to examine each word, each teaching of the Quran to the highest, ethical standard of MORAL PERFECTION - Timeless Moral Perfection of A God of Moral Perfection.

This conception of Moral Perfection is only attainable by a God of Moral Perfection. If God is not a God of Perfection, a God of timeless, Moral Perfection then God is not God and therefore God does not exist.

Our mission is not only to prove that the Quran is not the word/teaching of God but to destroy the violent conception of God as the great slaughterer, destroyer, exterminator, avenger, hateful, evil being that pollutes most religions. The intellectual destruction of this evil depiction of God is absolutely essential to the survival of mankind.

In order to prove that the Quran is not the word/teaching of God, we only need to show that one word - just one word of the Quran is not Moral Perfection - then the entire Quran is not the word of God and therefore, Islam is totally and completely fraudulent.

Although we only need to find just one word of immoral imperfection in the Quran, we will not nit pick the Quran - we will examine thousands of teachings and expose thousands of words and teachings that are immoral to say the least for the fraud they represent - that these are not the words of God but of Muhammad. Over and over, again and again - the whole point of this article will be repeated and repeated to make crystal clear that **ONLY A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION IS GOD - THAT ALLAH IS NOT MORAL PERFECTION AND THEREFORE NOT GOD, THAT THE QURAN CONTAINS THOUSANDS OF WORDS/TEACHINGS OF IMMORAL IMPERFECTION AND THEREFORE IS NOT THE WORD OF GOD, MUHAMMAD WAS A CRIMINAL AND THEREFORE NO PROPHET OF GOD, SHARIA LAW IS IMMORAL BARBARIC DEPRAVITY AND THEREFORE NO DIVINE CONSTITUTION OF GOD AND THEREFORE ISLAM IS TOTALLY FRAUDULENT.**

At the end of each teaching the author will express his outrage in what can best be described as a tirade of disgust that such ridiculous evil that makes such a farce out of God could be embraced by our elites granting this barbarism intellectual legitimacy. He will ask repeatedly **WHERE IS THE OUTRAGE?** How can such diabolical evil be tolerated in our society let alone granted respect? By the end of these articles, you will feel like a lunatic trapped in an insane asylum.

In our search for this one word, lets us begin our mission by describing requirements necessary for the Quran to be the divine word of a God of Moral Perfection.

## **REQUIREMENTS NECESSARY FOR THE QURAN TO BE THE ETERNAL DIVINE WORD OF GOD**

In order for the Quran to be the divine word of God EVERY word must be translatable into EVERY language of the world. The word of God must be clear and for all mankind. There can be no mis-interpretation of God's word. Repeating this fundamental truth - every word, every teaching must be Moral Perfection. Since God is Moral Perfection, every word, every teaching of God must be Moral Perfection. If only one word/teaching of the Quran is not Moral Perfection - TRANSLATABLE Moral Perfection - Moral Perfection for all mankind for all time, then the entire Quran is not a work of Moral Perfection and therefore, not the word/teachings of God and therefore, Islam is totally and completely false. Any claim that the any word of the Quran is being mis-interpreted or taken out of context or is not translatable then the Quran is the work of a man and that man was Muhammad. Every word - every teaching must be non-violent. There can be no word/teachings of war, terror, extermination, torture, brutality, rape, murder, revenge. There can be no words of hate - no hateful teachings. Again, every word - every teaching must be Moral Perfection. If only one word, one teaching is violent - one word/teaching of war - if, there is only one word of hate - if only one hateful teaching - if only one violent or hateful thought, if only one word - one teaching that is not Moral Perfection then the entire Quran is not a work of Moral Perfection and therefore, not the word/teaching of God. God cannot have some perfect teachings and other teachings that are imperfect. In order to be the divine word of God, the entire Quran must be a work of Moral Perfection - the perfect moral word/teachings of a perfect moral God of Moral Perfection. Again, any word/teachings in the Quran and all Islamic texts (written or verbal) that are not Moral Perfection are not the word/teachings of God - a God of Moral Perfection but the word/teachings of man - the word/teachings of Muhammad and his phony Allah (the AntiGod) and ALL Islam is fraudulent.

## **WHY THE QURAN IS NOT THE WORD/TEACHINGS OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION**

### **BROAD OVERVIEW OF THE IMMORAL QURAN**

Before we begin our examination of the teachings of the Quran, searching for just one word that is immoral, one teaching that is not Moral Perfection, we can state as a broad overview of the Quran the following:

We will demonstrate that all teachings recorded in the Quran and all other Islamic texts, revelations, writings, sayings, fatwa's - of extermination, war, murder, mass murder, killing, death and destruction, violence, terror, rape, unlimited sex with sex slaves, hate, violent jihad, terrorism, torture, brutality, savagery, maiming, beheading, wife beating, inferiority of women, honor killings, stoning, cutting off limbs, child sex, women as instruments of sexual pleasure in paradise, Sharia law, bigotry, intolerance, extortion, slavery, mutilations, looting, pillaging, sexual depravity, child molestation, oppression and subordination of women, inequality of kafirs, inequality of any human being, that kafirs can be murdered and their property stolen as a holy duty, that Muslims who renounce Islam can be killed, that Muslims (or anyone) who challenge the teachings of Islam can be murdered, that believers who slay and are slain in the service of God will ascend to a sexual Paradise of lustrous eyed, voluptuous breasted virgins who they can sexually molest for all eternity are immoral, evil and irrational and not the perfect, moral teachings of God – a God of Moral Perfection – a God of all pure love, peace and mercy – but again – the teachings of Allah (the AntiGod) – the teachings of Muhammad.

To record in a Holy Book - the Quran - teachings of extermination, war, rape, slavery, looting, pillaging, hate, terror, etc. is a very great evil. The Quran is the most evil, vilest book ever written in human history. Just declaring that such immoral, evil teachings in the Quran are the eternal, divine word of God is evil incarnate and an obscenity against everything God stands for - a blasphemy and a crime against God himself. Again, Islam is a total and complete rejection of God, a very great sin and crime against God.

Killing, murder, slaughter, rape, looting are all crimes to all normal, rational human beings. Murder is not a multicultural difference. Religion is supposed to represent the best of mankind not the worst.

Asking and answering the following questions - how can, a rational, good, moral person believe that God would choose a demented, psychotic criminal as His prophet and then allow this evil person to declare that obeying the messenger was obeying God and vice versa? The answer is that you cannot be a good, moral person and believe in such a prophet, worship such an antiGod - Allah or pray with such an evil book- the Quran, or believe in such an evil ideology – Islam.

As stated, since every word/teaching must be absolute Moral Perfection for the Quran to be from God therefore as will be proven further in this article not one word /teaching of the Quran is the word/teaching of God and therefore Islam is fraudulent.

## **EXAMINATION OF THE IMMORAL TEACHINGS OF THE QURAN**

Now let us begin our examination of the teachings of the Quran looking for just one immoral word, just one teaching of immoral depravity that is not the teaching of a God of MORAL PERFECTION.

### **QURAN 9:5 MASS MURDER: THE INFAMOUS VERSE OF THE SWORD**

Following are the translations of verse 9.5 by the three foremost translators of Islam.

YUSUFALI: “But when the forbidden months are past, then fight and slay the Pagans wherever ye find them, and seize them, beleaguer them, and lie in wait for them in every stratagem (of war); but if they repent, and establish regular prayers and practice regular charity, then open the way for them: for Allah is Oft-forgiving, Most Merciful.”

PICKTHAL: “Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush. But if they repent and establish worship and pay the poor-due, then leave their way free. Lo! Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.”

SHAKIR: “So when the sacred months have passed away, then slay the idolaters wherever you find them, and take them captives and besiege them and lie in wait for them in every ambush, then if they repent and keep up prayer and pay the poor-rate, leave their way free to them; surely Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.”

### **Brief History**

Verse 9.5 is among the last teachings of Muhammad (not Allah). This teaching was created as rumors swept Arabia that a large army from the Byzantine Empire had massed in Northern Arabia. Being one of the last teachings, this verse abrogates or abolishes from the Quran 124 earlier teachings of peace including the famous verse 2:256 - Let there be no compulsion in religion.

### **Examination of Teaching**

No God who is a God of Moral Perfection would ever teach the revelation of extermination, genocide, violence, war, terror, that is Verse 9:5. The title - “Verse of The Sword” says it all. Can you imagine the words – “Verse of The Sword” in a holy book titling a divine revelation from God?

You can hear Muhammad and Allah yelling at their followers – the Muslims “Slay the Idoltars” (unbelievers) if they don’t convert to Islam and perform all Islamic obligations. Muhammad and his overlord, Allah, instruct Muslims to wage wars against the idolaters, giving instructions of war – “besiege them and lie in wait for them in every ambush” When they come within Muslims reach and power, “slay” them. Do you think a God of Moral Perfection, Creator of the universe would order murder and then micro manage these murders telling Muhammad how to kill his



prey? Muhammad gave these instructions – “besiege them” and “lie in ambush.”

God as Moral Perfection is the very essence of non-violence; “Slay the Idolaters” is an instruction to commit murder - even mass murder. It calls for the extermination of ALL (non-Christian/Jewish) kafirs from the face of the earth, unless they convert to Islam. This means the potential slaughter of 2.5 billion humans.

This, claimed Muhammad, is the teaching of Allah, who should be all peace and love for his creatures—irrespective of Idolaters, Muslims, Christians or Jews. God of Moral Perfection, the all powerful and compassionate, would never use violence to bring a deviant creature of his own to the right path. How can God give such an opened-ended and unconditional order to Muslims for killing a section of humanity, whom God has created and nurtured with love? As Moral Perfection, an all-perfect, all-knowing God will not create his creatures in the first place, if he/she has to kill them in such barbaric manners. Obviously, such a teaching is not from God. Muhammad himself gave these instructions to his followers in the name of God in order to succeed his personal design.

Verse 9:5 is not the word or teaching of God. It is a violent, immoral teaching of mass murder. All kafirs must either convert to Islam, agree to keep up prayer and pay the poor-rate, or be murdered. All unbelievers must be killed throughout all the earth.

“Slay” is defined in the Webster dictionary as - “to put to death with a weapon, or by violence; hence, to kill violently; to put an end to; to destroy, to murder, annihilate, exterminate.”

Slay is an evil, immoral word. A God of Moral Perfection could never speak the word - “slay” or the words “slay the idolaters.” He could never write such a word, or even think such a thought. By giving such instructions, God is ordering the killing of human beings. If only one human was killed on God’s instructions then God would be himself an accomplice to murder and therefore, no longer God. Again, in order for the Quran to be the word/teachings of God - every word, every teaching must be Moral

Perfection. If only one word is not Moral Perfection then the entire Quran is not the word/teachings of God and therefore, Islam is totally and completely false – a sham and a fraud. “Slay” is an immoral word and Verse 9.5 is an immorally, depraved teaching.

Repeating this fundamental truth - all the Quranic verses are the teachings of Muhammad. He created Allah (the AntiGod) of the Quran and presented Allah as the same God worshipped by the Christians and Jews. Muhammad staged the revelations from Allah (the AntiGod) as revelations from God to give him authority over his followers and justification to war against the neighboring tribes of so called idolaters (pagan Arabs) and Jews and Christians - the first kafirs that faced the murderous onslaught of this killer and the murderous conquering ideology of Islam.

When Muhammad spoke, he was speaking the word of God – the laws of God - that had to be obeyed without question.

“Whoso obeyeth the messenger hath obeyed Allah, and whoso turneth away: We have not sent thee as a warder over them.”  
Quran 4:80

How could the word of God be challenged? By morphing into Allah, Muhammad set up the perfect totalitarian system whereby his rule could not be challenged. Muhammad was Allah and Allah was Muhammad. Allah (the AntiGod) of the Quran never existed except in the mind of Muhammad.

Verse 9:5 is not the only teaching of the Quran that is immoral - there are close to 4,000 Quranic verses that are filled with murder, hate and evil. Although, we have succeeded in our mission proving that a God of Moral Perfection could never speak, write, or think, the Word “slay” - could never teach verse 9.5 and therefore, the Quran and Islam are totally fraudulent let us continue to examine the most important teachings of the Quran so we can truly understand the evil that Muhammad brought into the world - a very great evil that 1,400 years later is living and flourishing among us and possesses the very real possibility of conquering the entire world for his fictional Allah (the AntiGod). As documented in

Chapter 2 - Verse 9:5 abrogates 124 peace teaching from the Quran. For a detailed listing of these verses go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-27.htm>

### **VERSE 9:29 CRIMINAL EXTORTION**

YUSUFALI: “Fight those who believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, nor hold that forbidden which hath been forbidden by Allah and His Messenger, nor acknowledge the religion of Truth, (even if they are) of the People of the Book, until they pay the Jizya with willing submission, and feel themselves subdued.”

PICKTHAL: “Fight against such of those who have been given the Scripture as believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute readily, being brought low.”

SHAKIR: “Fight those who do not believe in Allah, nor in the latter day, nor do they prohibit what Allah and His Messenger have prohibited, nor follow the religion of truth, out of those who have been given the Book, until they pay the tax in acknowledgment of superiority and they are in a state of subjection.”

Here, Allah (the AntiGod) orders Muslims to attack and kill the so-called 'people of the book' (i.e. Jews and Christians), until they are defeated and submitted to the supremacy of Islam and in willing humiliation, pay jizya (submission) tax to Muslims. Like 9:5, Verse 9:29 is a call to mass murder and extermination. Only Hitler instructed his followers to exterminate the Jews so completely in such an open instruction to slay them. These teachings are not historical niceties that kafirs can laugh off. The Quran is neither the Old Testament nor the Torah. (there is not one teaching of the Bible or Torah that exhorts Christians or Jews as Laws of God to commit murder, torture, etc. of non-believers or believers.) Again, Muslims believe these Quranic verses are from God. The People's of The Book have no choice. Convert to Islam or pay a submission tax or be murdered. In this modern age of weapons of mass destruction,

mass murder ordered by God becomes a very real, frightening possibility.

Verses 9:29 and 9:5 are Allah (the AntiGod's) declaration of war against kafirs. These Laws of War are permanent and will not end until ALL kafirs are murdered or pay the jizya (submission) tax or convert to Islam. This is criminal. Again and again - this is not God's law - this is the law of Allah (the AntiGod). The true God gave mankind an intelligence to comprehend the universe and a free will to do good or to do evil. God wants all mankind to come to Him of their own free will. God would never use the force of violence or coercion of a tax (or any other means except love, goodness, mercy) to force anyone to believe in Him.

“Fight those who do not believe in Allah” was never spoken by God. “Fight” is a word of violence. A God of Moral Perfection could never order people to fight those who do not believe in Him. God could never write or speak the word “fight” - not even express a thought containing the word “fight”. If God created such a teaching, He would be an immoral being and therefore, no longer Moral Perfection - therefore no longer God.

Verses 9:29 and 9:5 - revealed during the final days of Muhammad's life - are the two most important and finalized teachings of the Quran. They are Allah's declaration of permanent war against Jews and Christians until they are murdered, converted to Islam or pay the jizya tax in humiliation and all other kafirs either converted or exterminated. This barbarism is obviously not fitting of a perfect creator. As stated, the true God, having endowed humankind with intelligence, will let his/her creatures follow their own free will to do good or evil. If at all, God would want all human beings to come to his/her path of their own free will. The thought of extracting taxes that too, through such brutality from a section of his/her creatures would never cross God's mind.

Again, God orders Muslims to attack and kill the so-called 'people of the book' (i.e. Jews and Christians)', until they are defeated and submit to the supremacy of Islam and in willing humiliation, pay jizya tax to Muslims. Such is the punishment God

renders to people for following, in His own admission, scriptures, which He Himself had sent to them through Christ a few hundred years earlier. Extraction of jizya from dhimmi Jews and Christians is obviously designed for Muslims to enjoy a good life on the labor and sweat of the dhimmis.

God declares that the Peoples of The Book must not only pay the jizya tax but the dhimmis must be “disgraced, humiliated and belittled. They must pay the tax in acknowledgment of superiority of Islam and in a state of subjugation- in a state of complete abasement. Muslims are not allowed to honor the people of Dhimmah or elevate them above Muslims, for they are miserable, disgraced and humiliated. The jizya should be collected with belittlement and humiliation.

In his own words, Allah (the AntiGod) is a barbaric exterminator of his own creatures, a tax-collecting overlord. As stated, extraction of jizya is obviously designed for the Muslims to enjoy a good life on the labor and sweat of the dhimmis. God would never order the killing of Christians and Jews. He would never order them to pay a submission tax. He would never teach that Muslims are superior to any other people - that they have a right to subjugate non-believers – disgrace, humiliate and debase them into submission. This is immoral and evil. If God used the word “Slay” - the word “fight” ordering people to be killed – an instruction to murder – engaged in criminal extortion – engaged in oppression and subjugation – established a system of humiliation and inferiority of kafirs that is dhimmihood then He would not be Moral Perfection and therefore, no longer God.

These verses can come only from a vilest of human being, as worse as Hitler. Obviously such actions and attitudes are not befitting of an omnipotent God of Moral Perfection and pure love for all - regardless of race, religion or creed. As with teaching 9.5 since verse 9:29 is not a teaching of Moral Perfection - the entire Quran is not the word/teaching of God. Islam is false. (For a detailed listing of the 129 evil teachings of Surah 9 go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-216.htm> and read each of these teachings directly from the Quran in Islam’s own words;)

## **VERSE 4:89 OF APOSTASY**

YUSUFALI: “They but wish that ye should reject Faith, as they do, and thus be on the same footing (as they): But take not friends from their ranks until they flee in the way of Allah (From what is forbidden). But if they turn renegades, seize them and slay them wherever ye find them; and (in any case) take no friends or helpers from their ranks;”

PICKTHAL: “They long that ye should disbelieve even as they disbelieve, that ye may be upon a level (with them). So choose not friends from them till they forsake their homes in the way of Allah; if they turn back (to enmity) then take them and kill them wherever ye find them, and choose no friend nor helper from among them,”

SHAKIR: “They desire that you should disbelieve as they have disbelieved, so that you might be (all) alike; therefore take not from among them friends until they fly (their homes) in Allah's way; but if they turn back, then seize them and kill them wherever you find them, and take not from among them a friend or a helper.”

How could the Creator of the universe be so merciless, vengeful to his own creations? No father, at least in the civilized world, kills his sons/daughters for their failure to do or be what he wants them to do/be. A true God obviously cannot order the murder of any human being for whatsoever reason. He would instead try to salvage every life, he has created with love. He will try to guide, not order to kill, any person for whatsoever reason. God obviously has the supreme power and can guide the deviant ones among his creatures just by wishing so. This teaching can only be befitting of the vilest of human beings, who engage in honor-killings of their sons and daughters for deviating from their wishes.

The word “seize” is an immoral word of violence that God would never utter. “Kill them wherever you find them” is a command to murder that is abhorrent to God. The very essence of God is life not death. God as a murderer, a killer, a being filled with

hate and vengeance” take not from among them a friend or a helper”  
- if such a creature exists that created the universe, then this being is  
no God. Therefore, Verse 4:89 is immoral and not the teaching of a  
God of Moral Perfection and therefore repeating since every  
word/teaching of the Quran must be Moral Perfection for the Quran  
to be from God - the entire Quran is not from God and therefore  
ALL Islam is totally fraudulent.

## **APOSTLEY HADITH**

From the Hadith:

The reason why executing apostates has always been well-  
ensconced in Islamic law is that there is an indisputable record of  
Muhammad and his companions doing exactly that.

Bukhari (52:260) - "...The Prophet said, 'If somebody (a Muslim)  
discards his religion, kill him.' "

Bukhari (83:37) - "Allah's Apostle never killed anyone except in one  
of the following three situations: (1) A person who killed somebody  
unjustly, was killed (in Qisas,) (2) a married person who committed  
illegal sexual intercourse and (3) a man who fought against Allah  
and His Apostle and deserted Islam and became an apostate."

Bukhari (84:57) - "[In the words of] Allah's Apostle, 'Whoever  
changed his Islamic religion, then kill him.'"

Bukhari (89:271) - A man who embraces Islam, then reverts to  
Judaism is to be killed according to "the verdict of Allah and his  
apostle."

Bukhari (84:58) - "There was a fettered man beside Abu Muisa.  
Mu'adh asked, 'Who is this (man)?' Abu Muisa said, 'He was a Jew  
and became a Muslim and then reverted back to Judaism.' Then  
Abu Muisa requested Mu'adh to sit down but Mu'adh said, 'I will not  
sit down till he has been killed. This is the judgment of Allah and  
His Apostle (for such cases) and repeated it thrice.' Then Abu Musa

ordered that the man be killed, and he was killed. Abu Musa added, 'Then we discussed the night prayers''

Bukhari (84:64-65) - "Allah's Apostle: 'During the last days there will appear some young foolish people who will say the best words but their faith will not go beyond their throats (i.e. they will have no faith) and will go out from (leave) their religion as an arrow goes out of the game. So, wherever you find them, kill them, for whoever kills them shall have reward on the Day of Resurrection.'

**VERSE 5:32 OF EXTERMINATION**

YUSUFALI: "On that account: We ordained for the Children of Israel that if any one slew a person - unless it be for murder or for spreading mischief in the land - it would be as if he slew the whole people: and if any one saved a life, it would be as if he saved the life of the whole people. Then although there came to them Our apostles with clear signs, yet, even after that, many of them continued to commit excesses in the land."

PICKTHAL: "For that cause We decreed for the Children of Israel that whosoever killeth a human being for other than manslaughter or corruption in the earth, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saveth the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind. Our messengers came unto them of old with clear proofs (of Allah's Sovereignty), but afterwards lo! many of them became prodigals in the earth."

SHAKIR: "For this reason did We prescribe to the children of Israel that whoever slays a soul, unless it be for manslaughter or for mischief in the land, it is as though he slew all men; and whoever keeps it alive, it is as though he kept alive all men; and certainly Our apostles came to them with clear arguments, but even after that many of them certainly act extravagantly in the land."

When President Barrack Obama gave his speech in Cairo, he quoted from Verse 5.32 "whosoever killeth a human being, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saveth the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind."



Isn't this a wonderful teaching from a wonderful God worthy of quotation by the President? Wait a moment while I grab my handkerchief and clear the tears from my eyes. It is just such a beautiful teaching. "whosoever killeth a human being, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saveth the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind." Only a true God could create such a teaching of love. Could provide such guidance for mankind. A divine, timeless teaching worthy of a divine, timeless God.

But wait a moment. The President did not quote Verse 5:32 correctly. He left out a most important part of the teaching. God has created in his infinite wisdom two exceptions to his teaching. "whosoever killeth a human being for other than manslaughter or corruption in the earth, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind," We can killeth a human being for manslaughter and corruption in the earth and it will not be the killing of all mankind.

And what does the exception "corruption in the land" mean. All human beings who do not convert to Islam have declared war on Islam and Allah, are a danger to Allah, and therefore have created corruption in the land and must be murdered.

Verse 5:32 is a teaching of mass extermination and genocide. The President quoted a teaching that justifies the mass murder of 305,000,000 Americans who are non-Muslim.

This is a teaching of madness masquerading as a teaching of love. This is not a teaching of Moral Perfection from a God of Moral Perfection. It is a death warrant issued by the AntiGod Allah. This is the incarnation of evil. Again, not being of Moral Perfection, the Quran is a book of evil and all Islam is evil. And how are the kafirs to be murdered for making "corruption in the land." Read the following Verse 5:33

## VERSE 5:33 OF BARBARIC CRUELTY

YUSUFALI: “The punishment of those who wage war against Allah and His Messenger, and strive with might and main for mischief through the land is: execution, or crucifixion, or the cutting off of hands and feet from opposite sides, or exile from the land: that is their disgrace in this world, and a heavy punishment is theirs in the Hereafter;”

PICKTHAL: “The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land. Such will be their degradation in the world, and in the Hereafter theirs will be an awful doom;”

SHAKIR: “The punishment of those who wage war against Allah and His messenger and strive to make mischief in the land is only this, that they should be murdered or crucified or their hands and their feet should be cut off on opposite sides or they should be imprisoned; this shall be as a disgrace for them in this world, and in the hereafter they shall have a grievous chastisement.”

Can you comprehend God ordering people to be “murdered or crucified or their hands and their feet should be cut off on opposite sides” God ordering people to be horribly tortured. God ordering people to be crucified. Do you understand the sheer pain and suffering, the extreme torture of crucifying a human being? **GOD AS A MONSTER.**

Such horrifying tortures of barbaric nature are unacceptable in any manmade civilized society of our time. How could a God of compassion, love and mercy render such punishment to his/her own creatures? How could one accept such penal codes as the eternal laws of the human society? It is needless to emphasize that such laws cannot come down from the supreme creator of Moral Perfection.

Hitler had people tortured by the SS and then hung alive on meat hooks to be filmed screaming in horrible agony for his later

enjoyment. God has humans chopped up for his enjoyment and pleasure. This is not a teaching of Moral Perfection but of moral depravity. Verse 5:33 makes a farce of God's name. Can one imagine a God killing, murdering and crucifying "those who fight god and his messenger and seek to corrupt the land?" In the first place, how can one fight the almighty creator, under whose control is everything on earth? If God simply wishes, everything in the universe falls in place. God would never order Muslims to kill other human beings, whom he has created with love.

There is nothing more nonsensical as ideas like this, which prophet Muhammad, the purported messenger of Allah, used to cause great human tragedies, such as to murder, torture or banish those who oppose his rule.

The hate and venom pours from verse 5:33 across the pages of the Quran soaking the book in blood. Take your sword and cut human beings into pieces like you would carve up a pig for slaughter. Crucify them. Execute them. Murder them. Again, these are not words of Moral Perfection - these are evil orders that could only be given by an evil incarnate - a Hitler, a Stalin, a Muhammad, not God.

(For more teachings of torture: <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-8.htm> teachings of murder: - <http://www.islamreform.net/p7.htm> teachings of fighting: - <http://www.islamreform.net/p1.htm> teachings of violence: - <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-2.htm>)

There are many other verses in the Quran exhorting similar punishment of people for no crime at all or for negligible offences. For example,

#### **VERSE 8:12 OF BEHEADING**

YUSUFALI: "Remember thy Lord inspired the angels (with the message): "I am with you: give firmness to the Believers: I will instill terror into the hearts of the Unbelievers: smite ye above their necks and smite all their finger-tips off them."

PICKTHAL: "When thy Lord inspired the angels,

(saying): I am with you. So make those who believe stand firm. I will throw fear into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Then smite the necks and smite of them each finger.”

SHAKIR: “When your Lord revealed to the angels: I am with you, therefore make firm those who believe. I will cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve. Therefore strike off their heads and strike off every fingertip of them.”

No God of Moral Perfection would ever teach 8:12. Beheading people as a law of God - cutting off their finger tips - this is truly evil - truly blasphemy against God. How can any rational person believe that God wrote the Quran and a copy of this monstrosity is in heaven? “I will cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve.” God - the creator of the universe - a being of immeasurable power - is the greatest terrorist of the universe - who takes pleasure inflicting fear and pain into the hearts of his creations. If you believe that such a God exists then you are truly deranged. Muhammad spoke these words. He is the monster of the universe - an evil, hateful, murderous, being who demands obedience and worship by holy acts of torture, terror, slaughter, beheading etc. No normal person can believe in Muhammad and his false Allah (the AntiGod). By worshipping Allah (the AntiGod) Muslims have forsaken God, and are worshipping evil. Only a God of Moral Perfection is God. Furthermore, as already shown, all teachings of a God of Moral Perfection must be Moral Perfection; otherwise they are the teachings of evil men usurping the divine authority of God for their own evil designs. For a detailed listing of the evil beheading teachings of the Quran go to: <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-216.htm>

#### **VERSE 47:4 OF WAR TO KILL KAFIRS**

YUSUFALI: “Therefore, when ye meet the Unbelievers (in fight), smite at their necks; At length, when ye have thoroughly subdued them, bind a bond firmly (on them): thereafter (is the time for) either generosity or ransom: Until the war lays down its burdens. Thus (are ye commanded): but if it had been Allah's Will, He could certainly have exacted retribution from them (Himself);

but (He lets you fight) in order to test you, some with others. But those who are slain in the Way of Allah, - He will never let their deeds be lost.”

PICKTHAL: “Now when ye meet in battle those who disbelieve, then it is smiting of the necks until, when ye have routed them, then making fast of bonds; and afterward either grace or ransom till the war lay down its burdens. That (is the ordinance). And if Allah willed He could have punished them (without you) but (thus it is ordained) that He

may try some of you by means of others. And those who are slain in the way of Allah, He rendereth not their actions vain.”

SHAKIR: “So when you meet in battle those who disbelieve, then smite the necks until when you have overcome them, then make (them) prisoners, and afterwards either set them free as a favor or let them ransom (themselves) until the war terminates. That (shall be so); and if Allah had pleased He would certainly have exacted what is due from them, but that He may try some of you by means of others; and (as for) those who are slain in the way of Allah, He will by no means allow their deeds to perish.”

Here, the creator of the universe is instructing Muhammad and his Muslim army in the field of battle. Behead the disbelievers. Chop people’s heads off as a holy duty from God. The Quranic God, therefore, is acting as the commander-in-chief on the battlefield, for defeating the enemy and taking the latter captive, for ransoming them in order to generate revenue. What a fantastic plan from the creator of the universe. Napoleon is nothing in comparison to the military genius of the Quranic god as displayed in verse 47.4. Of course, if Muslims can become victorious or martyred by following those military commands of Allah, he will reward those Jihadists with hoards of celestial virgins in paradise “(as for) those who are slain in the way of Allah, He will by no means allow their deeds to perish.” (See page 47 for Quranic verse 9:111)

Osma bin laden and all the beheaders of Islam are following the Quran. They are following the obscene laws of Muhammad. If you believe such evil then your soul is lost forever. For the true God

of Moral Perfection, the epitome of sanity and justice, to engage in such actions is nothing but madness. Only people with truly evil souls can believe in such insanity.

We are the slaves of God:- God does as He wills:- we cannot question the commandments of God:- we must obey God, whatever He orders us to do:- God is a fascist, God is a terrorist, God is the Supreme Dictator:- if God orders us to kill, we must kill:- if God orders us to oppress women & kafirs, we must do that too:- we cannot even look for the wisdom in God's instructions, there doesn't have to be any:- it is enough that God is our Lord & Master. Our only duty is to serve & obey, instantly. By definition; everything that God wants is good, & resistance is futile. If such a God exists then this God is not God but an evil being. More teachings of war from both Quran and Hadith are listed at: <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-5.htm>

### **VERSES 4:74 and 2:207: OF SUICIDE ATTACKS**

#### **Verse 4:74**

YUSUFALI: "Let those fight in the cause of God Who sell the life of this world for the hereafter. To him who fighteth in the cause of God, - whether he is slain or gets victory - Soon shall We give him a reward of great (value)."

PICKTHAL: "Let those fight in the way of Allah who sell the life of this world for the other. Whoso fighteth in the way of Allah, be he slain or be he victorious, on him We shall bestow a vast reward."

SHAKIR: "Therefore let those fight in the way of Allah, who sell this world's life for the hereafter; and whoever fights in the way of Allah, then be he slain or be he victorious, We shall grant him a mighty reward."

## Verse 2.207

YUSUFALI: “And there is the type of man who gives his life to earn the pleasure of God: And God is full of kindness to (His) devotees.”

PICKTHAL: “And of mankind is he who would sell himself, seeking the pleasure of Allah; and Allah hath compassion on (His) bondmen.”

SHAKIR: “And among men is he who sells himself to seek the pleasure of Allah; and Allah is Affectionate to the servants.”

Christians are sanctified by the blood of Christ which they receive in Holy Communion. Muslim men are sanctified by the blood of murdered kafirs guaranteeing them accession to Paradise. Muhammad maintained that death in jihad not only blots out all sins including sexual ones but actually gratifies them.

“The martyr is special to Allah. He is forgiven [of all sins] from the first drop of blood [that he sheds]. He sees his throne in paradise, where he will be adorned in ornaments of faith. He will wed the 'Aynhour [a.k.a. "voluptuous women"] and will not know the torments of the grave, and safeguards against the greater terror [hell]. . And he will copulate with 72 'Aynhour” (see The Al Qaeda Reader, p. 143).

Suicide is a crime in Islam but martyrdom is a holy act guaranteeing entrance to Paradise. This is the Orwellian double speak of the AntiGod Allah. Place on a vest loaded with bombs and explode it in a crowded mall, load a truck/car full of bombs and explode it in a farmer's market, seize a plane and fly it into skyscrapers are acts of martyrdom not mass murder. You are giving your life in the service of the AntiGod to ensure victory over the kafirs. “Fight in the way of Allah, who sells this world's life for the hereafter”; is an horrendous collection of words. Your life is a gift from God. In the endless deadness of the universe, you were born. Your birth was a true miracle. After 14 billion years of creation, you were created – the odds of any one of us being born is

infinistemal. Our obligation is to live our life as good, moral human beings making our present and our children's future better. Our great moral duty is to care for our fellow man and ensure that every child is fed, every child is clothed, every child has a decent home, and every child can attend school. Taking our life and destroying it – blowing up our bodies to kill others in the name and to the greater glory of God is such a heinous crime as to be unspeakable. Islam is a heinous unspeakable crime against God. It must be rejected. There are 43 teachings of the glorification of suicide at: <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-6.htm>

### **VERSES 8:60 and 3:151 OF TERRORISM**

**Bukhari: V4B52N220"Allah's Apostle said, 'I have been made victorious with terror.'"**

#### **Verse 8:60**

YUSUFALI: "Against them make ready your strength to the utmost of your power, including steeds of war, to strike terror into (the hearts of) the enemies, of God and your enemies, and others besides, whom ye may not know, but whom God doth know. Whatever ye shall spend in the cause of God, shall be repaid unto you, and ye shall not be treated unjustly"

PICKTHAL: "Make ready for them all thou canst of (armed) force and of horses tethered, that thereby ye may dismay the enemy of Allah and your enemy, and others beside them whom ye know not. Allah knoweth them. Whatsoever ye spend in the way of Allah it will be repaid to you in full, and ye will not be wronged."

SHAKIR: "And prepare against them what force you can and horses tied at the frontier, to frighten thereby the enemy of Allah and your enemy and others besides them, whom you do not know (but) Allah knows them; and whatever thing you will spend in Allah's way, it will be paid back to you fully and you shall not be dealt with unjustly."



### **Verse 3:151**

YUSUFALI: “Soon shall We cast terror into the hearts of the Unbelievers, for that they joined companions with God, for which He had sent no authority: their abode will be the Fire: And evil is the home of the wrong-doers!”

PICKTHAL: “We shall cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve because they ascribe unto Allah partners, for which no warrant hath been revealed. Their habitation is the Fire, and hapless the abode of the wrong-doers.”

SHAKIR “We will cast terror into the hearts of those who disbelieve, because they set up with Allah that for which He has sent down no authority, and their abode is the fire, and evil is the abode of the unjust.”

Terrorism in Islam is the striking of fear and terror into the hearts of kafirs. Blow up their subway stations and trains. Send suicide bombers to blow up malls and theatres. These attacks demonstrate to kafirs the total impotency of their governments to protect them. Rape and gang raping are a form of terrorism meant to terrorize kafir women and demonstrate the total helplessness of their men folk to protect their families. At the massacre of Banu Qurayza, Muhammad by beheading the Jewish male population struck sheer terror into the hearts of all kafir communities in Saudi Arabia sending a very clear message - surrender or share the same fate. Convert or die. As Mao Tse-Tung said intimidate one to intimidate millions to which we can change to terrorize many to terrorize many. This tactic is working in both Europe and the United States.

Governments are singing the praises of Islam. They are busy bringing in Sharia Law and teaching Islam to their children. Fear works. Terror works. Violence works. You no longer need armies of millions to conquer. Britain which held out against the might of Hitler’s armies standing alone for years has surrendered to the forces of the AntiGod with just one subway bombing. The USA is being Islamized at a rapid pace. As stated - 9/11 was the greatest victory

ever achieved by the AntiGod. It struck real terror into the very centre of the political and military heart of the USA. There now is in office a President espousing the wonderful religion of peace telling us that the USA is also a Muslim country. The President is absolutely correct. The AntiGod is a military genius. For 11 pages of terrorism sanctioned by the AntiGod a.k.a Muhammad and his prophet a.k.a. Allah go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-7.htm>

### **VERSES 9:39, 3:169/170 and 8:16 OF HELL**

#### **Verse 9:39**

YUSUFALI “Unless ye go forth, He will punish you with a grievous penalty, and put others in your place; but Him ye would not harm in the least. For God hath power over all things.”

PICKTHAL “If ye go not forth He will afflict you with a painful doom, and will choose instead of you a folk other than you. Ye cannot harm Him at all. Allah is Able to do all things.”

SHAKIR “If you do not go forth, He will chastise you with a painful chastisement and bring in your place a people other than you, and you will do Him no harm; and Allah has power over all things.”

#### **Verse 3:169/170**

YUSUFALI “Think not of those who are slain in God's way as dead. Nay, they live, finding their sustenance in the presence of their Lord; They rejoice in the bounty provided by God: And with regard to those left behind, who have not yet joined them (in their bliss), the (Martyrs) glory in the fact that on them is no fear, nor have they (cause to) grieve.”

PICKTHAL “Think not of those, who are slain in the way of Allah, as dead. Nay, they are living. With their Lord they have provision. Jubilant (are they) because of that which Allah hath bestowed upon them of His bounty, rejoicing for the sake of those who have not

joined them but are left behind: That there shall no fear come upon them neither shall they grieve.”

SHAKIR “And reckon not those who are killed in Allah's way as dead; nay, they are alive (and) are provided sustenance from their Lord; Rejoicing in what Allah has given them out of His grace and they rejoice for the sake of those who, (being left) behind them, have not yet joined them, that they shall have no fear, nor shall they grieve.”

### **Verse 8:16**

YUSUFALI “If any do turn his back to them on such a day - unless it be in a stratagem of war, or to retreat to a troop (of his own)- he draws on himself the wrath of God, and his abode is Hell, - an evil refuge (indeed)!”

PICKTHAL “Whoso on that day turneth his back to them, unless maneuvering for battle or intent to join a company, he truly hath incurred wrath from Allah, and his habitation will be hell, a hapless journey's end.”

SHAKIR “And whoever shall turn his back to them on that day -- unless he turn aside for the sake of fighting or withdraws to a company -- then he, indeed, becomes deserving of Allah's wrath, and his abode is hell; and an evil destination shall it be.”

Muslims believe in judgment day whereby their good deeds will be measured against their sins. However Allah (the AntiGod) in His great wisdom and mercy has given to His exalted Muslim men followers a **Stay Out of Hell Card**.

All kafirs both men and women are doomed to the fires of hell for all eternity for rejecting the AntiGod. The vast majority of Muslim women will be sent to hell for being born Muslim women instead of Muslim men. According to verse 9:39 those Muslim men who refuse to fight and kill kafirs will be sent to hell. Teaching 8:16 allows Muslim men who kill kafirs to avoid hell. Verses 3:169/170 allow martyrs to go directly from life to paradise,

where they wait for those Muslim men who must first go through the Day of Judgment. (Again murdering, torturing, terrorizing, raping, enslaving etc. kafirs are not sins but blessed acts.)

Muhammad, Hitler and Stalin were the 3 greatest monsters of history. All three committed the second greatest crime against God – murder, kill, and slaughter their fellow human beings but only one of the three – Muhammad committed the greatest act of evil against God – to murder, kill, and slaughter in the name of and to the greater glory of God. Never has there been a more eviler man than Muhammad. He set in motion forces of evil that have murdered 270,000,000 humans sacrificed to God's glory. If there is a hell and a Satan – Muhammad is sitting at his right side. What of all the tens and tens of millions of Muslim men who obey the teachings of the Quran and live their lives according to the example set by Muhammad in the Hadith and Sira? It won't do them any good when they stand before God and discover that there is no Allah to greet them and reward them for the carnage they have brought to mankind. It won't do them any good when they start to cry tears that they believed that Muhammad was God's last prophet and killed, raped, and pillaged according to what they believed were God's teachings. Having been born with a free will to do good or evil, they chose evil and will suffer the consequences. Fortunately, 98% of Muslim women will ascend to heaven and be with God for living the hell on earth which is their fate for being born a Muslim woman. Unfortunately most of their fathers, brothers, sons and husbands will be with their leader prophet roasting and playing pocket polo with each other for all eternity and dream forlornly of their promised paradise full of virgins. For 48 teachings of hell go to:<http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-9.htm> and <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-21.htm> Now we come to the most diabolical, evil teaching of all Islam and all human history.

## **MOST DIABOLICAL EVIL TEACHING IN ALL HUMAN HISTORY**

### **EVIL, DEMENTED DEPRAVED SEXUAL ISLAMIC PARADISE AS LAWS OF GOD**

Islam teaches that if Muslims slay or are slain (kill or are killed) in the service of God, they are guaranteed accession to a deviant sexual paradise. Islam's Paradise is filled with whorish virgins possessing voluptuous breasts and lustrous eyes. Muslims, blessed with an access to Paradise, will have 72 such virgins to engage in incessant copulation. Furthermore, Muslim's surest way of getting a passport to Paradise, says Allah, is to get slain while trying to kill the kafirs. The Quran is no more a holy book than Playboy, Penthouse, and Hustler are holy books. Indeed, Playboy, Penthouse and Hustler would make better holy books than the Quran in that the former does not incite murder of any persons whatsoever.

### **VERSE 9:111 – MUSLIM'S PASSPORT TO PARADISE**

YUSUFALI: "Allah hath purchased of the believers their persons and their goods; for theirs (in return) is the garden (of Paradise): they fight in His cause, and slay and are slain: a promise binding on Him in truth, through the Law, the Gospel, and the Qur'an: and who is more faithful to his covenant than Allah? then rejoice in the bargain which ye have concluded: that is the achievement supreme."

PICKTHAL: "Lo! Allah hath bought from the believers their lives and their wealth because the Garden will be theirs: they shall fight in the way of Allah and shall slay and be slain. It is a promise which is binding on Him in the Torah and the Gospel and the Qur'an. Who fulfilleth His covenant better than Allah? Rejoice then in your bargain that ye have made, for that is the supreme triumph."

SHAKIR: "Surely Allah has bought of the believers their persons and their property for this, that they shall have the garden; they fight in Allah's way, so they slay and are slain; a promise which is binding on Him in the Taurat and the Injeel and the Quran; and who is more faithful to his covenant than Allah? Rejoice therefore in the pledge which you have made; and that is the mighty achievement."

Here is what the Paradise of Allah looks like:

"As for the righteous (Muslims)... We (Allah) shall wed them to beautiful virgins with lustrous eyes" [Quran 44:51-54]

"The righteous (Muslims) they shall triumph... Theirs shall be voluptuous women." [Quran 78:31-33].

Other verses in the Quran—such as 37:40-48, 44:51-55, 52:17-20, 55:56-58, 70-77, 56:7-40 and 78:31 (listed further)—describe the Paradise to be an alluring whorehouse. Additionally, never-molested (virgin) young boys like pearls will be available in abundance in the Muslim paradise (Surat 52:24, 56:17, and 76:19) for the blessed Muslim men to engage in sodomy. For Muhammad—who was a master of indulging in carnal pleasures with a dozen wives and at least two concubines in his harem—would obviously suit such a depraved whorehouse in the afterlife. Allah (the AntiGod), in pliant servitude, provided what Muhammad wanted.

Quranic verse 9:111 is the most evil, depraved, diabolical, immoral teaching in all of Islam. Indeed in all human history.

Verse 9:111 means what it means. A Muslim who dies while trying to murder kafirs fulfilling teachings 9:5, 9:29 and all the other teachings of murder, rape, terror, torture of kafirs in the Quran ARE GUARANTEED MARTYRDOM AND ACCESSION TO AN EVIL, LEWD, DEPRAVED PARADISE FILLED WITH ETERNAL VIRGINS OF EXQUISITE BEAUTY WHO REGENERATE AS VIRGINS AFTER EACH SEX ACT AND WHOM THESE KILLERS AND MURDERERS OF ISLAM CAN SEXUALLY MOLEST IN ENDLESS COPULATION FOR PERPETUAL ENJOYMENT FOR ALL ETERNITY.

In the laws of Allah (the AntiGod) as discussed above, kafirs are not human beings to Muslims. They have absolutely no humanity. They have no right to life and must be killed by Muslims in Allah's cause [Jihad] for gaining Paradise. In the holy wars of Allah, for Muslims, it is a holy religious duty to murder kafirs who have grown pubic hair. The kafirs women and children will be

enslaved and sold as prophet Muhammad did with the Jews of Banu Quraiza (coming discussion).

Allah takes away from Muslims all rights and ownership of their life. Muslims will engage Allah's stratagems of wars without any questions asked, and kill and get killed. This is the only mode of actions that will earn them Paradise. Allah is the peerless master of incitement of violence and bloodbath.

This evil Paradise for murderers is an outrageous affront and sin against God. It turns God into a pimp, the great whoremaster of the universe making a mockery of everything God stands for. This obviously is barbaric craziness. Islam's God – Allah is a depraved, deranged psychopath – the AntiGod. He is commander of mass-murder, rape, enslavement and plunder. His inhuman teachings have inspired the slaughter of an estimated 270,000,000 kafirs, over the last 1400 years, by Muslims in their aim to fulfill the teaching of Quran 9:111 for gaining a place in his whorehouse Paradise. Muslim Jihadists did the same on 9/11 ramming the twin towers in New York City slaughtering 2,976 people. They did the same in the London subway/bus massacres. They did the same in the Mumbai slaughter. Major Hasan did the same at Ft. Hood. You cannot ascend to Paradise by climbing on the corpses of the murdered. Those who kill in the name of and to the greater glory of God will ascend not to Paradise but descend into the fires of hell.

On 9/11 those 19 Muslim Saudi killers who rammed the twin towers in New York City slaughtering human beings were true, good Muslims obeying the teachings of Allah (the AntiGod) and by killing themselves murdering kafirs believed they would ascend to this sexual place of evil. These deaths were ordered by Allah (the AntiGod) in teaching Quran 9:5. Major Hasan who murdered 13 soldiers at Ft. Hood is a true, good Muslim obeying exactly the teachings of the Quran.

These depraved murderers died in the fulfillment of Allah's command to conquer the nations of the world for Islam. God is the greatest mass murderer in history. He is the great avenger of the sword, slaughtering entire populations, leaving behind a path of

blood and destruction across entire continents, wailing women and children being led away in chains by the millions for a life of sexual abuse and slavery. This is not a God of Moral Perfection but a being of psychopathical evil.

The horrid reality of 9/11 is that if these Saudi holy killers had possessed nuclear weapons, they would have gladly detonated them killing 30 million kafirs.

Verse 9:111 is the teaching that has been used by Muhammad and his lieutenants to mobilize the suicide bombers, the beheaders, the jihadists to kill and slaughter millions. No God would ever teach 9:111 for if God gave such a law, He would be the greatest killer in all the universe – not a God of mercy, love, peace and goodness – not a God of Moral Perfection but a mass murderer on the scale of a Hitler or Stalin or Muhammad. Promising those who kill in the name of God, whose hands are coated with blood - the Islamic Paradise of sexual depravity – virgins who re-generate as virgins after each sex act - created by God for the sole purpose of servicing the righteous Muslim killers and murderers of God who are blessed with eternal erections and are permitted by God to engage in all forms of orgies, group sex, and sexual depravity is an obscenity against God.

Can you imagine a more deviant, immoral, depravity being taught to anyone whatever their age in this the 21st century?

The Quranic teachings of this morally corrupt and despicable Paradise with God acting as brothel master and slut director demonstrates the supreme evilness of Islam. Millions are being murdered in the name of and to the greater glory of God so these killers can ascend to this Paradise of madness. No normal, rational person can believe that God – the Creator of the Universe – a God of all goodness, mercy, love – could create such an evil Paradise. The modern Islamist preachers calling for young Muslims to sacrifice their lives in order to kill kafirs are calling for the blood of human beings. Quran 9:111 is an Eternal Law of God. It is timeless. The superb erections promised to Muslim men who achieve martyrdom are a powerful motivation.



Again and again, there is no way God would create such a demented Paradise. Only a sick psychopath could imagine such a place – that evil, sick mind is Muhammad.

How can anyone believe in Islam with such a pagan Paradise, believe in such evil, and pray to such an evil book – the Quran?

With its offer of eternal erections and gratifying heavenly sex with virgins who "re-virginate" after sex, its little wonder Muslim terrorists, suicide bombers and other Islamic martyrs are dying to enter Islam's brothel paradise.

God as a depraved, sexual lunatic.

The teachings of mass-murder of kafir men and women, their whole-sale enslavement, plundering and confiscating their wealth and properties and rewarding the blessed believers with a place in a Paradise of depraved sexual orgy are not befitting of a God of Moral Perfection - a God of pure love, mercy and nonviolence. As stated and re-stated, in reality, such an evil God does not exist for if such a being existed, he would not be Moral Perfection and therefore not God.

The teaching of Allah only represents Muhammad barbarous personality. This evil paradise is the creation of Muhammad to entice his followers to murder, rape, torture, terrorize kafirs and loot their property promising these holy killers eternal sexual delights. Allah was a creation in Muhammad's imagination in his own image. Allah of Quran simply represented Muhammad's own characteristics, personality, desires and ambitions.

Again, no rational, normal person can believe in such an evil, sexually depraved, irrational Paradise. If anyone believed in such a Paradise filled with virgins to be sexually molested for all eternity in the presence of God, and all they need to do to enter this paradise is kill or be killed in the service of God - we would declare them criminally insane.

However, as we have already learnt - ALL Muslims MUST believe the Quran is the ETERNAL divine word of God - the LAWS OF GOD - that God authored the Quran and a copy of the Quran is in heaven. It is valid for all times and places FOREVER; its ideas are absolutely true and beyond all criticism. To question it is to question the very word of God, and hence blasphemous. A Muslim's duty is to believe it and obey its divine commands without question.

Therefore, ALL Muslims must believe in verse 9:111 and ALL other teachings of the Quran, otherwise they are no longer Muslims but apostates of Islam and must themselves be killed. This means that 1.2 billion Muslims believe in this Islamic paradise filled with virgin sluts.

Needless to say NO SUCH SEXUALLY DEPRAVED ISLAMIC PARADISE EXISTS. Verse 9:111 is the incarnation of evil. It is not a teaching of Moral Perfection of a God of Moral Perfection but a teaching of moral depravity AND THEREFORE, SINCE EVERY WORD OF THE QURAN MUST BE MORAL PERFECTION TO BE THE WORD OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION - THE QURAN IS NOT THE WORD/TEACHINGS OF ANY GOD AND THEREFORE, ISLAM IS TOTALLY AND COMPLETELY FALSE - A SHAM AND A FRAUD.

The God worshipped by Christians and Jews and His paradise is dramatically different. There is a vast difference ascending to a paradise of angels to be in the eternal presence of God and ascending to voluptuous, lustrous eyed virgins.

If God exists then Islam is a total and complete rejection of God and His teachings. Again, those Muslims who kill and are killed in the service of this bogus Allah are not going to ascend to paradise but will descend and join their founder Muhammad and his master Satan in the fires of hell.

Following are Muhammad's fictional Allah's teachings in the Quran describing this sexually depraved Islamic Paradise. Don't

forget, Muslims believe that God wrote the Quran and therefore wrote these ridiculous evil teachings.

God, the creator is teaching that women are sexual objects whose sole purpose is to service men. The perfect woman will be young, bashful, dark eyed, full breasted, and most important untouched – VIRGINS.

Quran: (37:40-48): -they will sit with bashful, dark-eyed virgins, as chaste as the sheltered eggs of ostriches.

God is truly a man's man. He appreciates the sexual alluring qualities of women. And why not. He created them.

And what is the reward for Muslim men "who fight in His cause and slay and are slain" "they will sit with bashful, dark eyed virgins as chaste as the sheltered eggs of ostriches."

Quran (56: 35-36): "Verily, We have created them (maidens) of special creation. And made them Virgins."

Quran (56:34-37): "-we created the houris and made them virgins, loving companions for those on the right hand-."

Quran (55:70-77): "In each there shall be virgins chaste and fair-dark eyed virgins sheltered in their tents whom neither man or Jinn have touched before-"

Quran (78: 33-34):"And young full-breasted (mature) maidens of equal age, and a full cup of wine."

Isn't God fantastic? "Bashful, dark eyed virgins" "virgins chaste and fair – eyed ... whom neither man or Jinn have touched before" "young, full breasted maidens" are these killers eternal reward. The words "dark eyed, full breasted, virgins" belong in sex magazines not in a so called book of God.

Needless to say, all these teachings are completely evil and not from A God of Moral Perfection. In sum, Allah of the Quran

represents anything but the ideals of a supreme creator of Moral Perfection. Allah is no God, period!

## **SEX IN ISLAM AND ISLAMIC PARADISE**

**Quranic verses that promise Heaven with Houris, Sex, and Wine for the pious Muslim killers who slay and are slain in God's almighty service. (So you can truly understand true moral depravity, I have listed 39 teachings describing these virgin Paradise delights.)**

Quran: (2:25): "And give glad tidings to those who believe and do righteous good deeds, that for them will be Gardens under which rivers flow (Paradise) ---and they will be given these things in resemblance (i.e., in the same form but different in taste) and they shall have therein Azwajun Muhtahharatun (purified mates and wives) and that they will have abide therein forever".

Quran 3:15 "Virgins await those who enter paradise."

Quran 4:57 "Virgins await those who enter paradise. "

Quran: (37:40-48): "-they will sit with bashful, dark-eyed virgins, as chaste as the sheltered eggs of ostriches."

Quran 37:40 "Those of the right hand-how happy will be those of the right hand! ...Who will be honored in the Garden of Bliss;

Quran 38:52 "Female companions await those who enter the Gardens of Eden on the Day of Reckoning."

Quran: (44:51-55): "As for the righteous (Muslims)...We (Allah) shall wed them to beautiful virgins with lustrous eyes"

Quran 44:54" So; and We shall join them to fair women with beautiful, big, and lustrous eyes."

Quran :(47:15): "The description of Paradise which the Muttaqun have been promised (is that) in it are rivers of water the taste and smell of which are not changed, rivers of milk of which the taste never changes, rivers of wine delicious to those who drink, and rivers of clarified honey---."

Quran 52:21 "Those who believe and whose families follow them in Faith, to them shall We join their offspring: Nor shall We deprive them of their works: (Yet) each individual is in pledge for his deeds. [Imagine that. Wives and children will be joined with husbands and fathers who are cavorting with virgins. That ought to be entertaining.] And We shall provide fruit and meat, anything they desire. There they shall pass from hand to hand a (wine) cup free of frivolity, free of all taint of vanity or cause of sin. Round about them will serve, (devoted) to them, young boy servants of their own (handsome) as well-guarded pearls. They will advance to each other, drawing near, engaging in mutual enquiry. They will say: 'We used to be afraid (of the punishment) in the midst of our families, but Allah has been good to us, and has delivered us from the torment of the Scorching Wind and Breath of Fire.'"

Quran 52:17 "Verily, the Muttaqun (those who fear) will be in Gardens and Delight. Enjoying the (bliss) which their Lord has provided, and their Lord saved them from the torment of the blazing Fire. 'Eat and drink with glee, because of what you used to do.' They will recline (with ease) on Throne Couches (of dignity) arranged in ranks; and We shall join them to beautiful Hur (female maidens) with big, lustrous eyes."

Quran (52:17-20): "They will recline (with ease) on thrones arranged in ranks. And We shall marry them to Huris (fair females) with wide lovely eyes." "There they shall pass from hand to hand a (wine) cup, free from any Laghw-."

Quran 55; 46 "For him who lives in terror of his Lord are two Gardens containing delights: shade, two fountains flowing, fruits in pairs. Reclining on carpets lined with silk brocade, fruits hanging low. In them virginal females with averted glances (desiring none

but you), undeflowered by men or jinn. Is the reward of goodness aught but goodness?"

Quran (55:56): "Wherein both will be Qasirat-ut-Tarf (chaste females restraining their glances, desiring none except their husband) with whom no man or jinni has had tamth before them."

Quran (55:56-57):" In them will be bashful virgins neither man nor Jinn will have touched before. Then which of the favours of your Lord will you deny?"

Quran (55:57-58): "Then which of the blessings of your lord will you both (jinn and men) deny? (In beauty) they are like rubies and coral".

Quran 55:62 "And beside this, there are two other Gardens, rich green in color from plentiful watering. In them will be two springs, gushing forth, and fruits. And beautiful companions, virgins cloistered in pavilions, undefiled by men and jinn, reclining on green cushions and rich mattresses. Which of the favors of you Lord will you both deny?"

Quran (55:70-77): "In each there shall be virgins chaste and fair-dark eyed virgins sheltered in their tents whom neither man or Jinn have touched before-"

Quran 55:71 "Allah will reward believing men with "fair ones" (beautiful women) in heaven."

Quran (55:72): "Hur (beautiful, fair females) guarded in pavilions;"

Quran 56:13 "A multitude of those from among the first, and a few from the latter, (will be) on couch-like thrones woven with gold and precious stones. Reclining, facing each other. Round about them will (serve) boys of perpetual (freshness), of never ending bloom, with goblets, jugs, and cups (filled) with sparkling wine. No aching of the head will they receive, nor suffer any madness, nor exhaustion. And with fruits, any that they may select: and the flesh of fowls, any they may desire. And (there will be) Hur (fair females)

with big eyes, lovely and pure, beautiful ones, like unto hidden pearls, well-guarded in their shells. A reward for the deeds."

Quran 56:17 "Those in the Garden will be attended by immortal youths with wide, lovely eyes"

Quran 56:22: "And (there will be) Huris with wide, lovely eyes (as wives for the pious)"

Quran 56:33 "Unending, and unforbidden, exalted beds, and maidens incomparable. We have formed them in a distinctive fashion and made them virgins, loving companions matched in age, for the sake of those of the right hand." [Another translation reads:] "On couches or thrones raised high. Verily, We have created them (maidens) incomparable: We have formed their maidens as a special creation, and made them to grow a new growth. We made them virgins - pure and undefiled, lovers, matched in age."

Quran (56: 35-36): "Verily, We have created them (maidens) of special creation. And made them Virgins."

Quran (56:34-37): "-we created the houris and made them virgins, loving companions for those on the right hand-."

Quran 56:80 "Those of the right hand-how happy will be those of the right hand! ...Who will be honored in the Garden of Bliss;"

Quran 56:13 "A multitude of those from among the first, and a few from the latter, (will be) on couch-like thrones woven with gold and precious stones. Reclining, facing each other. Round about them will (serve) boys of perpetual (freshness), of never ending bloom, with goblets, jugs, and cups (filled) with sparkling wine. No aching of the head will they receive, nor suffer any madness, nor exhaustion. And with fruits, any that they may select: and the flesh of fowls, any they may desire. And (there will be) Hur (fair females) with big eyes, lovely and pure, beautiful ones, like unto hidden pearls, well-guarded in their shells. A reward for the deeds."

Quran 76:19 "Those in the Garden will be waited on by immortal youths, as beautiful as scattered pearls."

Quran 76:50 "As for the righteous, they will drink a cup of wine from a spring, making it gush forth abundantly." Quran 76:19 "And round them shall serve immortal boys of perpetual freshness, never altering in age. If you saw them, you would think they were scattered pearls." Quran 76:21 "Upon them will be green garments of fine green silk and heavy gold brocade. They will be adorned with bracelets of silver; their Lord will slack their thirst with wine."

Quran 77:41 "The righteous shall be amidst cool shades, springs, and fruits - all they desire. Eat and drink to your heart's content."

Quran 78:31 - 32 "Verily for those who follow Us, there will be a fulfillment of your desires: enclosed Gardens, grapevines, voluptuous full-breasted maidens of equal age, and a cup full to the brim of wine. There they never hear vain discourse nor lying - a gift in payment - a reward from your Lord."

Quran (78: 33-34): "And young full-breasted (mature) maidens of equal age, and a full cup of wine."

Quran 83:22 "The believers will be in Delightful Bliss: On couch-like thrones, gazing, their thirst will be slaked with pure wine."

Quran 85:11 "For those who believe and do good deeds will be Gardens; the fulfillment of all desires."

Quran (88:80) "Faces will be joyful, glad with their endeavour. In a lofty Garden they hear no harmful speech." Quran 88:12 "Therein will be a bubbling spring, raised throne-like couches, drinking cups ready placed, cushions set in rows, and rich silken carpets all spread out."

And what of Muslim women. Are they to be serviced by studs with eternal erections for all eternity? No such luck. The fate for most Muslim women is to burn in the fires of hell for all eternity.

"I (Mohammed) have seen that the majority of the dwellers of Hell-Fire were women... [because] they are ungrateful to



their husbands and they are deficient in intelligence" (Sahih Bukhari: 2:18:161; 7:62:125,).

The only possible chance for a Muslim woman to ascend to Paradise is to completely obey her husband and even then her chances are very slim.

For the few Muslim women who do enter heaven, they will find a very bleak existence, for, according to Muhammad, they will spend eternity standing in the corners of Paradise, watching their husbands, fathers, brothers engaging in sexual orgies while they wait for the men to come and have sex with them.

Why did Muhammad create a Paradise of virgins that conveniently excluded Muslim wives? In order to get men to die for you, there must be either riches or sex offered to the stupid male believer. Allah teaches that Muslim women are deficient in intelligence but it is Muslim men who lack intelligence. What is not understandable about the species Homo sapiens is the absolute willingness of males to die for the leader male. How little self esteem these poor pathetic Homo sapiens men must possess to so willingly march off to slaughter and be slaughtered for the Hitler's and Muhammad's of the species.

Muhammad understood that if he created a Paradise filled with virgins that men would literally pound down the gates of Paradise to enter. A virgin is like a blank slate. They will never question, demand or disobey. You can create of her whatever you wish and once you get tired, you can dump her in the Paradise disposal bin and grab another without fear of losing out since God has supplied an eternal supply.

There was no way Muhammad was going to spoil Paradise for himself or his men by polluting it with Muslim wives. Muhammad understood that no matter how obedient Muslim wives are on earth, they would be nothing but trouble in Paradise. Corruption and mischief would enter Paradise. Having them sitting in a corner watching their husbands engaging in sex orgies with virgins, even for the most obedient of the obedient would lead to a slow smothering anger that would sooner rather than later explode into

open rebellion. It would only be a matter of time before a wife started yelling and screaming epithets, grabbing a golf club or heaven forbid a sword and started chasing her husband from one end of Paradise to the other. Muslim wives would turn Paradise into a hell just as worse as the real hell. Better to send the wives to Hell then have them ruin eternal Paradise. They had done their duty by giving birth to Islam's warriors. Their wombs are all babied out. They are old and ugly. Time to throw them into the trash can of Hell.

All the above teachings of this immoral Paradise are totally immoral and evil and therefore, not from any God. They are an obscenity against humanity. They are an obscenity against God. Murder as a holy, divine act guaranteeing you eternal Paradise filled with virgins. 36 teachings of the Quran devoted to this monstrous Paradise have been presented in this chapter. How can 1.6 billion people believe such evil? This is the most stunning aspect of Islam that no normal person can ever comprehend. The Quran is not God's holy book. Only an AntiGod could create such depravity. The Quran is the book of Allah (the AntiGod) – the teachings of a fictional being. For more detailed description of this immoral, depraved Paradise go to: <http://islamreform.net/new-page-44.htm> and <http://islamreform.net/new-page-45.htm>

## COMPARISON OF BIBLE AND QURAN

One of the most frequently used arguments heard in the defense of Islam is that the Bible is just as violent as the Koran. The logic goes like this. If the Koran is no more violent than the Bible, then why should we worry about Islam? This argument is that Islam is the same as Christianity and Judaism. This is false, but this analogy is very popular, since it allows someone who knows nothing about the actual doctrine of Islam to talk about it. “See, Islam is like Christianity, Christians are just as violent as Muslims.” If this is true, then you don’t have to learn anything about the actual Islamic doctrine.

However, this is not a theological argument. It is a political one. This argument is not about what goes on in a house of worship, but what goes on in the marketplace of ideas. Now, is the doctrine of Islam more violent than the Bible? There is only one way to prove or disprove the comparison and that is to measure the differences in violence in the Koran and the Bible.

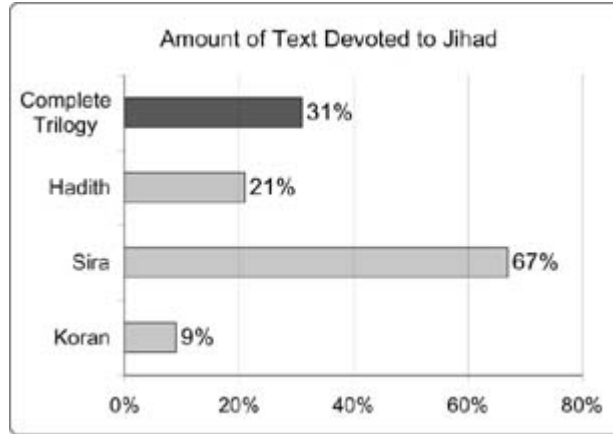
The first item is to define violence. The only violence that matters to someone outside of either Islam or Christianity or Judaism is what they do to the “other”, political violence. Cain killing Able is not political violence. Political violence is not killing a lamb for a meal or making an animal sacrifice. Note, however, a vegan or a PETA member considers both of these actions to be violent, but it is not violence against them.

The next item is to compare the doctrines both quantitatively and qualitatively. The political violence of the Koran is called “fighting in Allah’s cause”, or jihad. We must do more than measure the jihad in the Koran. Islam has three sacred texts: Koran, Sira and Hadith, the Islamic Trilogy. The Sira is Mohammed’s biography. The Hadith are his traditions—what he did and said. Sira and Hadith form the Sunna, the perfect pattern of all Islamic behavior.

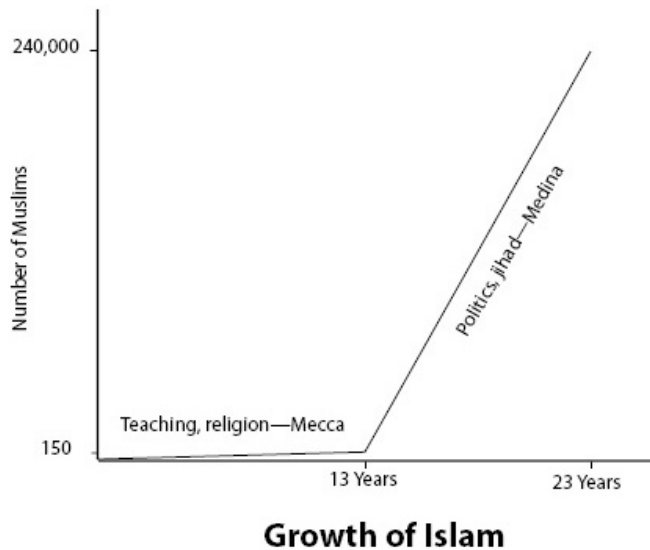
The Koran is the smallest of the three books, the Trilogy. It is only 16% of the Trilogy text. This means that the Sunna is 84% of the word content of Islam’s sacred texts. This statistic alone has large implications. Most of the Islamic doctrine is about Mohammed, not Allah. The Koran says 91 different times that Mohammed is the perfect pattern of life. It is much more important

to know Mohammed than the Koran. This is very good news. It is easy to understand a biography about a man. To know Islam, know Mohammed.

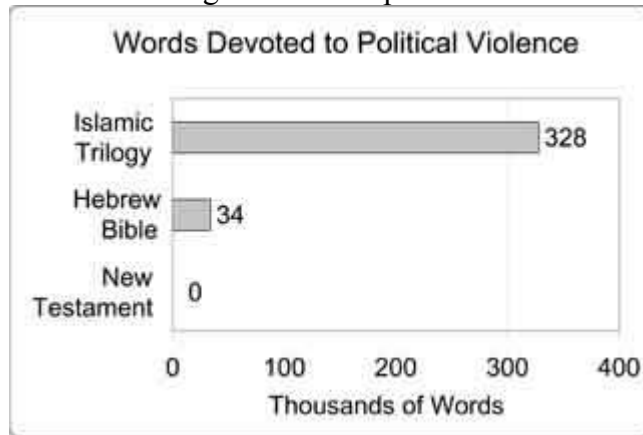
It turns out that jihad occurs in large proportion in all three texts. Here is a chart about the results:



It is very significant that the Sira devotes 67% of its text to jihad. Mohammed averaged an event of violence every 6 weeks for the last 9 years of his life. Jihad was what made Mohammed successful. Here is a chart of the growth of Islam.



Basically, when Mohammed was a preacher of religion, Islam grew at the rate of 10 new Muslims per year. But when he turned to jihad, Islam grew at an average rate of 10,000 per year. All of the details of how to wage jihad are recorded in great detail. The Koran gives the great vision of jihad—world conquest by the political process. The Sira is a strategic manual and the Hadith is a tactical manual of jihad. Now let's go to the Hebrew Bible. When we count all of the political violence, we find that 5.6% of the text is devoted to it. There is no admonition towards political violence in the New Testament. When we count the magnitude of words devoted to political violence, we have 327,547 words in the Trilogy and 34,039 words in the Hebrew Bible . The Trilogy has 9.6 times as much wordage devoted to political violence as the Hebrew Bible.



The real problem goes far beyond the quantitative measurement of ten times as much violent material; there is the qualitative measurement. The political violence of the Koran is eternal and universal. The political violence of the Bible was for that particular historical time and place. This is the vast difference between Islam and other ideologies. The violence remains a constant threat to all non-Islamic cultures, now and into the future. Islam is not analogous to Christianity and Judaism in any practical way. Beyond the one-god doctrine, Islam is unique unto itself. Another measurement of the difference between the violence found in the Judeo/Christian texts as opposed to that of Islam is found in the use of fear of violence against artists, critics and intellectuals. What artist, critic or intellectual ever feels a twinge of fear if condemning anything Christian or Jewish? However, look at the examples of the

violent political threats and murders of Salman Rushdie, Theo van Gogh, Pim Fortuyn, Kurt Westergaard of the Danish Mohammed cartoons, and many others. What artist, critic or intellectual has not had a twinge of fear about Islam when it comes to free expression? The political difference in the response to the two different doctrines is enormous. The political fruit from the two trees is as different as night and day. It is time for so-called intellectuals to get down to the basics of judging Islam by its actual doctrine, not making lame analogies that are sophomoric assertions. Fact-based reasoning should replace fantasies that are based upon political correctness and multiculturalism. The crimes that were committed by Christians were crimes against the teachings of Jesus/God whereas in Islam crimes against God are holy, divine, eternal sacraments –the laws of the AntiGod Allah. They are Islam. All teachings in all religious texts of violence, hate are not Moral Perfection and therefore not the word of God but of man. In Christianity this invalidates only the teaching but in Islam if only one word of the Quran is immoral imperfection then the entire Quran is not the word of God but of man and therefore Islam is fraudulent.

### **STATISTICAL ISLAM**

As stated previously, we will demonstrate throughout this book, throughout history God has never committed a criminal act. We have examined a small number of Quranic verses word by word, teaching by teaching for one word of immoral imperfection. We will now study a statistical analysis of the Quran and Islam. Let us restate the six major requirements for Islam to be from God: every word of Quran must be Moral Perfection. Every teaching of Sharia Law must be Moral Perfection. Muhammad cannot be a criminal....

Again, in order to have received Quranic verses transmitted by Angel Gabriel from God then every word of the Quran must be Moral Perfection. As we shall prove next with Statistical Analysis and have already proven with a detailed examination of teachings in both this book and thousands of teachings in the book *Islam Evil In The Name of God™* given that the Quran is filled with thousands of

immoral words/teachings then Muhammad never met Gabriel. Not one word was ever spoken to Muhammad by Gabriel. (For 691 teachings of immoral depravity go to page 225.)

Again - We will destroy Islam not with one word of immoral imperfection but with thousands of words/teachings. Now lets examine Islam employing Statistical Analysis compiled by Bill Warner – [www.politicalislam.com](http://www.politicalislam.com) for a detailed analysis of the evil, immoral, depravity of Islam. Bill has statistically examined EVERY word/teaching of the Quran/Hadith/Sira. As stated in Comparison of Bible and Quran, Bill found that there are 327,547 words of violence in the trilogy. This is about 800/900 pages.

Utilizing Bill's Statistical Analysis - we will prove that there is not one teaching of the Quran that is Moral Perfection. **Not One.** Quoting from later in his statistical analysis:

### " The Good in the Koran

In the face of these negative statistics, everyone knows of good verses in the Koran. Exactly how much material in the Koran is positive for Kafirs? There are 245 verses, 4,018 words, in the Koran that say something positive about Kafirs. This is about 2.6% of the total Koranic text . **However, in every case, the verse is followed by another verse that contradicts the "good" verses. Also, except for 7 verses (58 words), the "good" verse is abrogated later in the same chapter. The other 7 verses are contradicted in later Suras."**

In addition to abrogation, the so called good teachings of the Quran like 2:256 are immoral because to utilize good teachings claiming they are from God to mask the evil teachings of the Quran is in itself immoral and evil - an obscenity blaspheming against God.

Bill Warner is one of the great unsung heroes in the struggle against Islam.

## STATISTICAL ISLAM

### Statistical Islam, Part 1

One of the great questions of the 21st century is: What is the true nature of Islam? There are two distinct answers to this question from the media and leaders. The popular message is that Islam is one of the great world religions, a peaceful religion, a foundation of world civilization, its Golden Age was the highpoint of history, and it preserved Western thought while we were in the Dark Ages. The alternative message is that Islam is a brutal, backward, woman abusing, violent, intellectually narrow ideology that is out to annihilate civilization.

Which side is right? How do we resolve this issue? Can it even be resolved? If we turn to the “experts” of any of the opinions, they will tell you that their view is correct. What then is the ultimate authority that will give us a firm foundation for reasoning and judgment about Islam? Is it possible to use critical thought or must we just accept the authority of experts?

There is way to achieve consensus about ideas that goes beyond expert opinion. The use of facts along with logic is the basis of critical thought. The ultimate form of critical thought uses measurements and numbers to resolve questions. This paper will use the foundational texts of Islam and measure the importance of ideas by how many words are given to concepts. The assumption is that the more content that is devoted to a subject, the greater the importance of the subject is. As an example: the Koran devotes 64% of its text to the subject of the unbeliever. This is assumed to imply that the unbeliever is important in Islamic doctrine.

The use of critical thought may seem counter-intuitive since many people view Islam as a religion that does not have a rational basis. Actually, Islam is not only rational; it is hyper-rational, but it uses another form of logic than the one we take for granted.

If we are to use critical thought, we must have a firm foundation.



All Muslims agree that: “There is no god, but Allah and Mohammed is His messenger.”

When this is repeated as a public testimony, you become a Muslim. However, this statement is not only the beginning of Islam, it is also the foundation and totality of Islam. It is not enough to worship Allah; you must worship as Mohammed worshipped.

Who is Allah and where do we learn about Him? This question points directly to the Koran.

Then the Koran, in turn, points directly to Mohammed. It says 91 times that Mohammed is the perfect Muslim. He is the divine human prototype, the only pattern acceptable to Allah. The actions and words of Mohammed are so important that they have a special name—Sunna. We find the Sunna in two texts. The Sira is the biography of Mohammed and the Hadith is the collection of hadiths (small stories, traditions) about Mohammed.

Islam is based on Koran and Sunna. Since the Sunna is found in the Sira and the Hadith, this means that three books contain all the doctrine of Islam—the Trilogy. If it is in the Trilogy (Koran, Sira, Hadith), then it is Islam. If something is not in the Trilogy, then it is not Islam. All of the Islamic doctrine is found in the Trilogy. Now, we have the complete information with no missing pieces.

We have established our first criteria of knowledge. All authoritative statements about Islam must include a reference to the Trilogy to be authenticated. It does not matter what a scholar, imam, media guru, or anyone else says, if what they say cannot be supported by the doctrine in the Trilogy, then it is not Islam. If it is supported by the Trilogy, then it is Islam.

We have been taught that the Koran is the source of Islamic doctrine. However, the Koran is only 14% of the total sacred texts. Actually, the Sira and the Hadith are 86% of the total textual doctrine: Hadith is 60% and Sira is 26%. Islam is 14% Allah and 86% Mohammed. This is very good news. The Koran is obscure, but anyone can understand the life and sayings of Mohammed. These

statistics point to the easy way to know Islam—know Mohammed. Anyone, absolutely anyone, can understand Mohammed and hence, Islam.

Islam is a text-based doctrine, so the nature of these texts must be made clear. A Muslim believes that the Koran is perfect, complete, universal and eternal. It does not contain the slightest error and it is the exact words of the only god of the universe. Mohammed is the perfect example of how to live the sacred life. This idea of complete, final, universal, and perfect textual truth is very hard for non-Muslims to comprehend. Most people read the Koran with the attitude of: “Oh, they don’t really believe this.” When Muslims read the Koran, their attitude is: “These are the perfect words of Allah.” Muslims call themselves the “believers” and by that they mean that they believe the Koran is perfect and Mohammed is the perfect pattern of life.

Remember, we started with the question: Can we evaluate what the media commentators, politicians, imams and other “experts” say about the true nature of Islam? Yes, we can know the true nature of Islam—it is found in the Trilogy. If what the expert has to say can be supported by the doctrine found in the Trilogy, then it is valid, since the Trilogy is the final arbiter of all opinions and statements about Islam.

Critical thought provides a powerful first step. Now, let us measure the doctrine of Islam. The following cases show how the technique of counting the number of words that are devoted to a topic can be used to discover the dominant themes of Islamic texts and, hence, Islamic doctrine.

## **Statistical Islam, Part 2**

### **Case 1: The Koran of Mohammed**

Mohammed can be clearly understood, but the Koran must be the most famous book that has been read so little and understood even less. Contrast this with Mohammed's day. In the Sira (the biography of Mohammed), we find accounts of illiterate Muslims debating the

meaning of the Koran. The Muslims of Mohammed's day understood the Koran for a simple reason. The Koran of 632 AD (Mohammed's death) is not the one of today. Every verse had the immediate context of Mohammed's life. A new verse had the context of what he needed at that time. To all those near Mohammed, each new verse made sense; it had a context and therefore meaning. The voice of Allah resolved Mohammed's problems. It is Mohammed's life that gives the Koran its context and meaning.

The Koran of the bookstore is not the historical Koran of Mohammed, because Uthman, a caliph (supreme ruler) had it arranged starting with the longest chapter and ending at the shortest chapter. After he created the Koran we know today, he burned the originals. The time and story have been annihilated by the rearrangement. From a statistical point of view, the text was randomized and, hence, very difficult to understand.

It is an easy task to reconstruct the Koran of Mohammed's day, the historical Koran. Take the Koran and rearrange the pages of the chapters in the proper chronological order in a line on a table, since the time order of the chapters is well known. Then take the pages of the Sira (Mohammed's biography) and lay them out in a line beneath the Koran. It will be seen that the Sira and the Koran fit together like a key in a lock. The Koran is the warp and the Sira is the woof that forms a single fabric, the historical Koran. If these two are integrated into one text, the historical Koran is reconstructed.

When this reconstruction is done, the Koran becomes the epic story of the rise and triumph of Islam over all of the native Arab culture. The historical Koran is straightforward and not confusing at all. Just as in Mohammed's day, anyone can understand it.

The historical Koran reveals the primary division of the text. The early Koran written in Mecca is very different from the later Koran written in Medina. The early Koran is more religious and poetic. The later Koran is more historical and political. There is a radical change in its tone, subject and language in the two texts. The difference is even clear to a first-time reader. There is a Meccan Koran and a Medinan Koran. The relative sizes of the two Korans

are: Meccan Koran is about 64% of the total Koran; the Medinan Koran is 36% of the total.

### **Statistical Islam, Part 3**

#### **Case 2: The Kafir**

There is a second division that overwhelms the reader of the historical Koran. A majority of the text concerns the Kafir (unbeliever). It is not about being a Muslim, but about the Kafir. A note: most Koran translations use the word "unbeliever" instead of Kafir, but Kafir is the actual Arabic word.

This term is so important and so unknown that the meaning of Kafir must be defined. The original meaning of the word is one who covers or conceals the known truth. A Kafir knows that the Koran is true, but denies it. The Koran says that the Kafir may be deceived, plotted against, hated, enslaved, mocked, tortured and worse. The word is usually translated as "unbeliever" but this translation is wrong. The word "unbeliever" is logically and emotionally neutral, whereas, Kafir is the most abusive, prejudiced and hateful word in any language.

There are many religious names for Kafirs: polytheists, idolaters, People of the Book (Christians and Jews), atheists, agnostics, and pagans. Kafir covers them all, because no matter what the religious name is, they can all be treated the same. What Mohammed said and did to polytheists can be done to any other category of Kafir.

Islam devotes a great amount of energy to the Kafir. Not only is the majority (64%) of the Koran devoted to the Kafir, but also nearly all of the Sira (81%) deals with Mohammed's struggle with them. The Hadith (Traditions) devotes 32% of the text to Kafirs. 60% of the entire Trilogy text is devoted to the kafir.

## **Statistical Islam, Part 4**

### **Case 3: Political Islam**

Religious Islam is defined as doctrine concerned with going to Paradise and avoiding Hell by following the Koran and the Sunna. The part of Islam that deals with the "outsider", the Kafir, is defined as political Islam. Since so much of the Trilogy is about the Kafir, the statistical conclusion is that Islam is primarily a political system, not a religious system.

Mohammed's success depended on politics, not religion. The Sira, Mohammed's biography, gives a highly detailed accounting of his rise to power. He preached the religion of Islam for 13 years in Mecca and garnered 150 followers. He was forced to move to Medina and became a politician and warrior. During the last 9 years of his life, he was involved in an event of violence every 6 weeks. When he died every Arab was a Muslim. Mohammed succeeded through politics, not religion.

An estimate can be made that there were 100,000 Muslims when Mohammed died.

There are two distinct growth processes-religion and politics. Teaching and religion grew at a rate of about 12 new Muslims per year. Politics and jihad grew at a rate of 10,000 new Muslims per year, an enormous increase. This is a process yield improvement of over 800%. Politics was almost a thousand times more effective than religion.

If Mohammed had continued with preaching religion we can extrapolate that there would have only been 265 Muslims when he died, instead of the 100,000 that resulted from his politics and jihad. This gives us an estimate of 265 conversions due to religion and 99,735 conversions due to the political jihad process. We can calculate the relative contributions of religion and politics in growth. Islam's success was 0.3% religion and 99.7% politics at the time of Mohammed's death, 632 AD.

This political importance is reflected in the text of the Sira. There are many more pages devoted to a year of jihad than there are devoted to preaching Islam. It is instructive to see the amount of the Sira text devoted to these stages of development.

#### **AMOUNT OF SIRA DEVOTED TO TOPIC**

Teaching Religion Mecca      4,300

Politics/Jihad Medina      22,000

The Sira devotes about 5 times as many words to politics than religion on a yearly basis. It gives politics 5 times the coverage because it is that much more important.

Islam's political nature is also found in the Hadith that devotes 37% of its text to the Kafir.

There would be no Islam today, if it were only a religion. Statistics show that Islamic politics is what brought Islam success, not religion. To say that Islam is the religion of peace misses the point, since the religion is not the core of Islam's power. It is politics that count, not religion.

The statistical conclusion: Islam is primarily a political ideology.

#### **Statistical Islam, Part 5**

##### **Case 4: Abrogation and Dualism**

Not only are there two Korans, Meccan and Medinan, that are different in tone and subject matter, but also the Koran has many verses that contradict each other.

Koran 2:219 says that Muslims should be tolerant and forgiving to People of the Book.

Koran 9:29 says to attack the People of the Book until they pay the jizyah, the dhimmi tax, submit to Sharia law and be humbled.

Which verse shows the true nature of Islam?

The Koran recognizes its contradictions and even gives a rule to resolve the contradictions. The later verse abrogates (supercedes) the earlier verse. This does not mean, however, that the earlier verse is wrong or in error. This would be impossible since the fundamental hypothesis is that Allah created the Koran and, hence, the earlier verse must be true or Allah would be wrong.

Abrogation has an impact on the arguments about the true nature of Islam. At endless interfaith dialogs, the early tolerant verse is quoted to show the nature of Islam as being peaceful. When both verses are quoted and then abrogation is applied, we see that the later verse trumps the earlier tolerant one. Jihad abrogates tolerance. In general, the Medinan Koran abrogates the Meccan Koran. In the two verses above, tolerance is abrogated by jihad against the Christians.

But, the earlier verse is true and still used. Abrogation does not negate the early verse. Indeed, the earlier "peaceful" verse that is abrogated is the one most apt to be used in public discourse.

This creates a logical problem, since if two things contradict each other, at least one of them must be false. This is a fundamental element of Western unitary logic. In Koranic logic, two statements can contradict each other and both are true. This is dualistic logic.

An alternative explanation is that the early verse is first stage in a process, like a seed, and the later verse is a second stage, like a plant. There is truth to this, but the process model does not take into account the fact that both truths are available at the same time. To go back to the analogy, you don't have the seed and the plant at the same time. The verses contradict each other and are both true at the same time. This is dualistic logic.

The contradictions are usually explained by abrogation, the classical doctrine, but the principle of abrogation is limited to the Koran. Duality includes the special case of abrogation and it explains how the entire doctrine of Koran and Sunna work. It is not just the Koran that is contradictory, but all of the Sunna.

Another dualistic aspect of Islam is its ethics. One of the chief features of Islam is the doctrine of the Kafir. It treats them dreadfully and horribly. No one would ever want to be treated as a Kafir is treated in the Trilogy. This leads us to the Golden Rule. There is no Golden Rule in Islam because of the division of humanity into believer and Kafir. The Golden Rule is to treat ALL people as you would be treated. Since no one wants be treated like a Kafir, and the Kafir is so central to Islamic doctrine, it proves that Islam has no Golden Rule. Islam has one set of rules for Muslims and another set of rules for Kafirs. This is dualistic ethics. An example of the dual ethics is the subject of friends. The Koran has 13 verses that say that a Muslim is not to be a friend of Kafirs.

### **Case 5: Jews**

One of the biggest examples of ethical dualism in Islam is the Jews. The Meccan Koran is filled with stories about Moses, Noah, Adam, and other Jewish figures. The early Koran is very Jewish. The perception of the Jews completely changes in Medina. Every verse, story, and hadith is negative and anti-Jew. The Trilogy devotes a great deal of material to the Jews.

#### **ANTI JEWISH TEXT IN TRILOGY**

Meccan Quran	1%
Medinan Quran	17%
Sira	12%
Hadith	8.9%
Total Trilogy	<hr/> 9.3%
Mein Kampf	7 %

The Trilogy of Medina is even more negative about the Jews than Hitler's *Mein Kampf*. What marks the biggest difference between *Mein Kampf* and the Trilogy is that Hitler did not write a first



section in *Mein Kampf* detailing how much he admired the Jews. There is a contradiction about how the Koran treats Jews in Mecca and how they are treated in Medina. Due to dualistic reasoning, both attitudes about the Jews are true, at the same time.

### **Case 6: The Good in the Koran**

In the face of these negative statistics, everyone knows of good verses in the Koran. Exactly how much material in the Koran is positive for Kafirs? There are 245 verses, 4,018 words, in the Koran that say something positive about Kafirs. This is about 2.6% of the total Koranic text. However, in every case, the verse is followed by another verse that contradicts the "good" verses. Also, except for 7 verses (58 words), the "good" verse is abrogated later in the same chapter. The other 7 verses are contradicted in later Suras.

The media emphasizes Islam's positive verses about the People of the Book, the Jews and Christians. Even this turns out to be illusive. Christians and Jews receive the goodness of Islam only if they agree that their sacred texts are corrupt, the Koran is true, and that Mohammed is a prophet of the Christian and Jewish religion.

In the end there is no unmitigated good for Kafirs in the Koran. What good can be found in the 2.6% of the text is denied later.

### **Case 7: Jihad**

Jihad must be one of the most famous Islamic concepts. It takes up a large portion of the Trilogy. Material for jihad is 24% of the Medinan Koran and 9% of the total of the entire Koran. Jihad takes up 21% of the Bukhari material and the Sira devotes 67% of its text to jihad.

### **Amount of Trilogy Text Devoted to Jihad**

Meccan Quran	0%
Medinan Quran	24%
Sira	67%

Hadith	21%
Total Trilogy	31%

### **Percentage of Koran Text Devoted to Jihad**

Statistics gives us a measure of the claim that the real jihad is inner struggle, the so-called “greater jihad”, whereas the jihad of the sword is the “lesser jihad”. The term “greater jihad” is not found in any of the canonical texts and Reuven Firestone<sup>12</sup> claims that it does not exist. However, we do find in the Hadith that some hadiths refer to some religious acts that are equal to jihad of the sword. These quasi-greater jihad hadiths total 2% of the Bukhari hadiths that relate to jihad. Of course, the other 98% of the hadiths devoted to jihad claim that jihad of the sword is the supreme act. The statistical answer to the true nature of jihad is that the “greater jihad” of inner struggle is 2% and the “lesser jihad” of the sword is 98%. In other words, jihad is overwhelmingly violent and a little inner struggle.

Statistics also give us a measure of the importance of the jihad of pen and mouth. The Sira devotes 23% of its text to war poetry that is propaganda. This poetry, which is not the only example of how Mohammed used propaganda for his jihad, furnishes us with an insight into its importance. The Sira devotes roughly a quarter of its jihad text to the jihad of the pen and mouth, and three quarters of the text to jihad of the sword. The Sira makes no mention of the “greater jihad”, the inner struggle

### **Case 8: Women**

Islam demonstrates duality in its treatment of women. There are separate sets of rules for women that come from the Koran and the Sunna.

The Islamic Trilogy has a large amount of material that forms the doctrine about women. Each verse can be judged on the position of the female in society. There are a number of verses that praise the mother above all men. There are many verses that say that women and men will be judged equally as to their actions on

Judgment Day. In many cases there is no power relationship at all; it is a neutral reference.

The process for generating the tables below selects all of the text that contains a reference to the female. Then the female data is sorted into four categories: High status, equal status, low status and neutral. Obviously, there are judgments to be made, but in general, if women are selected for special rules and treatment by men, then those rules make the woman subject to male power. The first data is from the Koran :

### Women's Status in the Koran

	Wrds	Fraction	Num	Fraction
of		of total	Verses	151
Verses				
High Status	693		5.7%	11
0.73%				
Equal Status	2831	23%	38	25%
Low Status	8592	71%	102	67%
Total	12066		151	
(Non-neutral)				

### Women's Status in the Hadith

	Wrds	Num	As a Fraction
Fraction of		Hadiths	of Hadith(331)
Total(49151)			
High Status	62	2	0.60%
0.13%			
Equal Status	3509	33	10%
7.1%			
Low Status	45580	296	89 %
93%			
Total	49151	331	
(Non-neutral)			

Notice the broad trend here. In both the Koran and the Hadith the profiles are similar. There is very little high status and a small amount of equality. The great majority of the Koran and Hadith text places the woman in an inferior or low status to men. This is not unexpected. The Koran and the Sunna are the warp and woof, a single fabric, of Islam.

### **The Importance of Numbers**

We have always had an interest in numbers as they relate to life. There are two numbers that come up repeatedly in Islam. The number “1” comes up with the constant proclamation of there is only one god. What is noticeable is how often the number “2” arises. There are two Korans, the division of humanity into two groups, believer and kafir, two manifestations of Mohammed, the preacher and the politician. Even the Shahada [the testimony to become a Muslim] is made of two parts, one is about god and the other is about Mohammed. The ultimate statement is both divine and human, dualism. Islam’s ethics are dualistic and based on the division of humanity into two classes, believer and kafir. The Koran advances a dualistic logic. Islam uses the practice of political duality to try to attain the goal of spiritual unity.

### **Statistics**

Statistics give us a very different vision of any text, but in the case of Islamic texts, it is a revelation. Statistics show us an entirely different view of Islam. The statistical vision is holistic and includes the entire text as a reference. It is a common criticism that any negative comment about Islam is taken out of context. Statistics gives us a complete context.

A question was posed at the beginning of this article: How do we decide which is the true view of Islam? Based upon unitary logic, we expect that one side or the other is true, but in a dualistic truth system both sides of the question can be valid. Therefore, the proper answer is that both sides are true.

In fact, the question is poorly posed. You can never resolve the question by looking for the one true answer. It does not exist in a dualistic system. Instead statistics must be used to measure the

answer. We saw, in the case of the lesser jihad/greater jihad that jihad is 2% inner struggle and 98% lethal force. Only statistical answers can be used in a dualistic system. The well-posed question is how much doctrine is on one side of the question and how much doctrine is on the other side?

Statistical models give us a systemic look at Islamic doctrine and show broad trends. The usual verse-quoting method not only ignores Mohammed, but also examines a single point, a verse. Statistics gives us a macro-view, not a micro-view. We can see the entire pattern and can identify the general principles at work.

### **Summary**

Critical thought brings new insights to the study of Islam. Islam is not a matter of opinion, but has a solid rational basis in its foundational texts. Simple statistics reveal the systemic nature of Islamic doctrine.

What do these cases demonstrate? Here are some of the principles that a simple statistical analysis shows:

Islamic doctrine is found in the Koran, the Sira and the Hadith—the Trilogy. Any explanation of Islam that does not include the doctrine found in the Trilogy is wrong or incomplete.

The Koran is a small part of Islamic doctrine. The Sunna of Mohammed is textually more important than the Koran.

The Koran can be understood by reconstructing the Koran of Mohammed, the historical Koran.

The kafir is the major doctrinal focus of Islam. The kafir has the lowest status of all animal life. The doctrine of the kafir is defined as political Islam.

Islam's success was not based on the religion alone, but also on politics and jihad.

The Sira devotes most of its attention to jihad and politics, not religion.

Islamic doctrine is dualistic in its reasoning and ethics.

Jew hatred is an integral part of the Trilogy.

There is no unmitigated good in the Koran for kafirs.  
Jihad was integral to Islam's success and forms a large part of the Trilogy.

The Islamic doctrine subjugates women.

### **The Foundationalist School**

It is clear by now that there is an intellectual underpinning to this paper. The actions and words of Muslims have their foundation in the doctrine of Islam found in the Koran and the Sunna, the Trilogy. This doctrine must be analyzed and understood on a rational basis and on its own merits. Know the foundational doctrine and apply it to every action by Muslims, but first know the doctrine. If an opinion or comment about Islam does not have a reference, or a possible reference, to the foundation of the Trilogy, then the opinion has no merit.

**WHERE IS THE OUTRAGE  
PROPHET MUHAMMAD: A MONSTER OF HISTORY  
FIRST MUSLIM SAVAGE  
FIRST MUSLIM TERRORIST**

**THE CRIMES OF PROPHET MUHAMMAD**

**Part 2 of : SIX REQUIREMENTS FOR ISLAM TO  
BE FROM GOD**

**God cannot have as his prophet - a criminal receiving divine teachings otherwise God is equally guilty in all the crimes committed by his prophet and therefore is no longer Moral Perfection and therefore no longer God. ALL Islam would be fraudulent.**

Before you can comprehend Islam you need to understand the sheer criminal brutality of prophet Muhammad.

**PROPHET MUHAMMAD WAS A TRUE PROPHET OF EXTERMINATION, MURDER, SLAUGHTER, RAPE, TERROR, TORTURE, HATE AND SLAVERY. A MONSTER OF HISTORY. THESE ARE CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY. THESE ARE CRIMES AGAINST GOD. IF GOD PICKED SUCH A PROPHET TO REPRESENT HIM ANYWHERE IN THE UNIVERSE AND GAVE DIVINE SANCTION AND SUPPORT/ENCOURAGEMENT TO HIS PROPHET'S CRIMINAL ACTS THEN GOD WOULD NO LONGER BE MORAL PERFECTION AND THEREFORE NO LONGER GOD BUT JUST AN ACCOMPLICE TO HIS EVIL PROPHET. GOD WOULD BE EQUALLY GUILTY IN ALL THE CRIMINAL ACTS PERPETRATED BY MUHAMMAD. GOD WOULD BE JUST A WANTON CRIMINAL A MONSTER OF THE UNIVERSE.**

Repeating - Jesus Christ was a true Prophet of peace and love, goodness and mercy. Prophet Muhammad was a true prophet of extermination, murder, slaughter, rape, terror, torture, hate, slavery, child molestation. These are crimes against humanity. These are crimes against God. (For a comparison between Jesus and Muhammad go to:<http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-93.htm> )

The Quran is a unique book and cannot be compared to the Old Testament or Torah. There is no moral equivalence between Christians/Jews and Muslims. Christians/Jews worship God – Muslims worship the AntiGod Allah – a fictitious creation of Muhammad. It is a central tenet of Islam that Muhammad met Angel Gabriel and received from God through Gabriel the Quranic verses. We will prove that Muhammad never met Angel Gabriel, never talked to Gabriel, and never received any teachings from either Gabriel or God.

**MUHAMMAD WAS ALLAH AND ALLAH WAS MUHAMMAD  
MUHAMMAD AKA ALLAH AKA MUHAMMAD  
MUHAMMAD THE CREATOR OF ALLAH**

It is supposed that God created man in His own image. Prophet Muhammad did God one better. Muhammad created God in his own image and bestowed upon his god – Allah (the AntiGod) – his own characteristics, personality, desires and ambitions.

Muhammad made up the Allah of the Quran (the AntiGod) and all the Quranic teachings to create a perfect **totalitarian** system. How could the word of God be challenged? Muhammad was Allah and Allah was Muhammad. Crimes committed by Christians in the name of God such as slavery were crimes against God - whereas in Islam the crimes committed by prophet Muhammad and his followers are the divine, holy acts of AntiGod Allah – the eternal laws of the AntiGod, deserving of Paradise. Again, the Quran is the teachings of Muhammad and must be compared to the teachings of Jesus.

The greatest crime against God is any act of violence: suicide bombings, extermination, and murder, war, terror, torture and brutality against humans in the name of and to the greater glory of God. The second greatest crime is any act of violence against humans including the crimes of rape and slavery. The greatest gift Homo sapiens received from God is his brain that directs the hands to create. The human body is a miracle – a holy vessel from God. To take this supreme creation, and with the brain directing the hands build vests filled with bombs and strap them to the body and then blow up this miracle or take a weapon and kill in the name of and to



the greater glory of God is such an abomination against God as to be unprintable. No words can describe such hideous evil.

Throughout history, God has never committed a criminal act. Not one. We hold the following truth to be self evident – **ONLY A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION IS GOD.** As we stated, if God committed just one criminal act, killed or ordered the killing of just one human being or any other creature in the entire universe then God would no longer be Moral Perfection and therefore no longer God. If Jesus had committed any of these crimes listed below He would no longer be the Son of God. Just as Adolf Hitler and Comrade Stalin were not prophets of God so to Muhammad was no prophet of God.

Following is the critical reality of Muhammad. By understanding why Muhammad could never have been a prophet of God and you understand why Islam is such a violent, hateful ideology. The personality of Muhammad is the personality of Allah and the Quranic teachings are the end result. There are many men who have lived horrid lives. They have raped, murdered, and burned cities to the ground. Horrible acts. Then one day, they come into the light of God and totally change. Begging forgiveness, they spend the rest of their lives atoning for their great crimes as holy men of God. In the case of Muhammad, we have a criminal who created the AntiGod Allah to sanction his criminality: A child molester. Wife abuser. Rapist. Murderer. Torturer. Terrorist just a small sample of the criminality of Muhammad listed below. If God picked such a prophet to represent him anywhere in the universe and gave divine sanction and support/encouragement to His prophet's criminal acts then God would no longer be Moral Perfection and therefore no longer God but just an accomplice to his evil prophet. God would be equally guilty in all the criminal acts perpetrated by Muhammad. God would be just a wanton criminal.

In order to have received Quranic verses transmitted by Angel Gabriel from God then every word of the Quran must be Moral Perfection. As we have shown, given that the Quran is filled with thousands of immoral words/teachings then Muhammad never met Gabriel. Not one word was ever spoken to Muhammad by Gabriel.

Muhammad was a hands on Fuhrer Prophet. He not only ordered mass murder, torture, raping of sex slaves but he personally beheaded his enemies, raped their women, plundered their property, and sold the women - he and his men did not want as sex slaves and their children into slavery to raise funds to finance his jihadi armies. The prophet owned 40 slaves.

Following is a listing of prophet Muhammad's crimes against God – crimes against humanity, none of which Jesus ever committed or allowed his disciples to commit. Again, if Jesus had committed just one of these criminal acts He would no longer be the Son of God. Repeating this most important truth - Christians are sanctified by receiving the blood of Christ at Holy Communion. Muslims are sanctified by the blood of murdered kafirs.

A child is the very essence of Moral Perfection. To take a child and sexually molest the child is evil. To molest a child while proclaiming to be a prophet is a despicable evil act. To involve a child in a massacre is a depraved horrid act of pure diabolical evil.

**WHAT IS IMPORTANT TO UNDERSTAND IS THAT NONE OF THESE DEPRAVED, CRIMINAL ACTS ARE CRIMES TO MUSLIMS. THEY ARE ALL HOLY, DIVINE ACTS TO BE EMULATED BY ALL MUSLIM MEN. THEY ARE ALL SUNNA.**

#### **THE CRIMES OF PROPHET MUHAMMAD**

Molested his wife - six-year-old Baby Aisha. One of Baby Aisha's wifely duties was to clean semen stains from the prophet's clothes. The prophet would take a bath with Baby Aisha and thigh with Baby Aisha taking his penis and rubbing it up and down her thighs. Being a man of mercy he did not penetrate Baby Aisha until she was nine.

Raped Baby Aisha when she was nine. Advocated sex with baby girls.

Raped a retarded woman. Murdered a woman. Had sex with his dead aunt.

Captured women and raped them. Kept women as sex slaves. Muhammad had sex with 61 women: many he raped. There is no consensual sex between a child girl and a man. There is no consensual sex between a master and his sex slave. There is no consensual sex between a woman conquered in war and her husband conqueror. All such sexual acts are rape. **RAPE IS RAPE.**

Had eleven wives at one time. Sexually abused his wives. Raped his wives. Forced sex during their menstruation including Baby Aisha. Mentally abused his wives. Can you imagine taking a child (or any aged woman) and molesting with your hand/fist her menstruating vagina?

Beheaded his enemies. 600/900 Jewish men at the massacre of Banu Qurayza. Had Jewish boys as young as 13 years old beheaded after pulling down their pants and inspecting groin for pubic hair. Baby Aisha sat beside Muhammad watching the beheadings.

Ordered the murder, torture, terrorization of Christians and Jews if they did not convert to Islam. Forced Christians and Jews from Saudi Arabia (the mass exile).

Assassinated people for insulting him or Islam. Established totalitarian rule. Had followers and their families burnt alive in their homes for missing prayer.

Ordered the extermination, torture and terrorization of kafirs. Instigated 60 massacres and personally participated in 27 of them.

Owned and sold slaves. Enslaved women and children.

Called his black slaves pug noses and compared them to Satan.

Treated his black slaves as beasts of burden.

No befriending Christians and Jews.

Subjugated and oppressed Muslim women. Required them to cover their faces.

Married his daughter – in – law.

Approved prostitution.

Encouraged the rape of women in front of their husbands.  
Recommended wife beating. Hit his wife – Baby Aisha.

Murdered prisoners of war. Committed acts of terror.

Advocated suicide attacks.

Executed apostates and homosexuals.

Beat children who didn't pray. Abolished adoption.

Honor killings of Muslim women and children.

Beat alcoholics. Lied.

Stoned adulators to death. Stoned a woman to death after she had given birth.

Ordered thief's hands/feet chopped off.

Tortured a man out of greed.  
Looted and plundered.

Preached hate for people of other religions.

Extorted money from other religions  
.Forced conversions to Islam

Allowed his companions to execute, behead, rape and enslave.

Muhammad is regarded by all Muslims as the most perfect human being ever created. How do we know that Muhammad is the most perfect human being? Because Muhammad thru his creation Allah tells us he is perfect and his Sunna must be emulated by all Muslim men. This is the mythology of Islam.

God Almighty says, "*And We have not sent you but as a mercy to the worlds.*" (Al-Anbiya' 21:107).

"Ye have indeed in the Apostle of God a beautiful pattern (of conduct) for any one whose hope is in God and the Final Day, and who engages much in the Praise of God." (Quran 33:21)

"And verily, you (O Muhammad SAW) are on an exalted standard of character." (Quran 68:4)

You cannot be a conqueror, warlord, leading armies into battle and be a prophet of God. You cannot be a conqueror, warlord, leading armies into battle and be a prophet of God receiving divine teachings from God. A prophet of God is the very essence of non -violence. As stated - all violence and war are abhorrent to God. A betrayal of God. A prophet must be the light leading humanity from the abyss of violence/war to a world of non violence not a military commander leading with a sword.

If Muhammad committed just one of the criminal acts listed above let alone all of them, he would not be a prophet of God. Again -for Islam to be true both God and Muhammad must be moral perfection. Reiterating - Muhammad was the most perfect human ever created by God. Just as God must be moral perfection to be God so to Muhammad must be moral perfection to be the perfection of perfection. Therefore - ALL Hadiths must be moral perfection since Muhammad was perfection. If just one Hadith is immoral then Muhammad was no prophet and all Islam is fraudulent. We will now document the criminal acts of Muhammad and a number of his major military campaigns. Remember just as with the one word of immoral imperfection to negate the entire Quran as the word of God, we need only one criminal act committed by Muhammad - just one act of violence, just one act of leading or ordering or planning just one act of war, just one immoral Hadith to negate his prophethood. As he did at the end of each teaching - at the end of each chapter, the author will continue to vent his outrage that anyone could believe in Islam and that Muhammad was a prophet of God.

## **PROPHET MUHAMMAD: FIRST MUSLIM SAVAGE**

### **MUHAMMAD: MOST MERCIFUL MAN OF MERCY EVER BORN HAD FOLLOWERS AND THEIR FAMILIES BURNT ALIVE IN THEIR HOMES FOR MISSING PRAYERS**

What you will be reading next is the sheer horror that is Islam. These teachings from Quran and Hadith are completely unique. You will not find anything like them in Old/New Testament or the Torah. Again -the Quran is the word/teachings of Allah (AntiGod of the Muslims - fictional creation of Muhammad) instructing us to commit horrendous criminal acts and in return for blind obedience, we will be guaranteed accession to a virgin delight Paradise. The Hadith is the teachings of Muhammad setting a timeless, divine example of how to live our lives in accordance with the AntiGod's Quranic teachings. There are no laws of God in the Old/New Testaments/Torah instructing Jews/Christians to commit crimes. **NOT ONE.**

Go through the Appendix teachings at

<http://www.islamreform.net/> containing other teachings of divine wisdom. Don't kid yourself. These teachings may be laughable but Islam is no laughing matter. These are the words that are destroying our country and way of life. This is a life and death situation. Failure to understand Islam and act against this very great evil will destroy civilization, as we know it. A New Dark Age will descend over humanity. This time the darkness will be eternal.

#### **Burnt Alive For Missing Prayers**

Muhammad was so merciful that he instructed his followers to burn people alive who missed prayers according to Sahih Bukhari hadith.

Bukhari:V1B11N626 "The Prophet said, 'No prayer is harder for the hypocrites than the Fajr. If they knew the reward they would come to (the mosque) even if they had to crawl. I decided to order a man to lead the prayer and then take a flame to burn all those who had

not left their houses for the prayer, burning them alive inside their homes."

### **Pregnant Woman Brutality Stoned To Death After Birth of Child**

**"Let he who is without sin cast the first stone." John 8:7**

Muslim (17:4206) - A woman who became pregnant confesses to Muhammad that she is guilty of adultery. Muhammad allows her to have the child, then has her stoned (the description is graphic). For complete Hadith go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-26.htm> and read from Muslim (17:4206)

"...She said: Allah's Apostle, here is he (baby) as I have weaned him and he eats food. He (the Holy Prophet) entrusted the child to one of the Muslims and then pronounced punishment. And she was put in a ditch up to her chest and he commanded people and they stoned her. Khalid b Walid came forward with a stone which he flung at her head and there spurted blood on the face of Khalid and so he abused her. Allah's Apostle (may peace be upon him) heard his (Khalid's) curse that he had huried upon her. Thereupon he (the Holy Prophet) said: Khalid, be gentle. By Him in Whose Hand is my life, she has made such a repentance that even if a wrongful tax-collector were to repent, he would have been forgiven. Then giving command regarding her, he prayed over her and she was buried."

Can you imagine stoning a woman to death after giving birth to a baby? Bringing the baby to the stoning, giving the child to the prophet, then being buried up to her breasts and stoned to death. Picture in your mind's eye, the dug out hole with the earth piled to one side. The boulders neatly assembled beside the hole. The woman is taken into the hole and the loose earth is thrown back until she is buried up to her breasts. Can you imagine the sheer horror of this poor mother, hearing her baby crying as she is being sent to her death? Can you imagine burying a woman up to her breasts and then hurling boulders at her head? Do you not see the blood gushing from her head like a blood fountain and running down the side of her head, matting her hair? Quoting "Khalid b Walid came forward

with a stone which he flung at her head and there spurted blood on the face of Khalid and so he abused her.” Do you not hear the yelling and screaming of this poor woman begging for mercy, the blood gurgling in her mouth? How could any moral person brutality murder a mother and deny the baby his mother to raise and care for the child? This poor woman begged for her life. She begged and she begged and she begged. Quoting Muhammad: “she has made such repentance that even if a wrongful tax-collector were to repent, he would have been forgiven.” But Muhammad – the prophet of mercy, the prototype of all humanity would not let the mere wailing of a woman and her crying baby move him for he was obeying Quranic verse 24.2 “...Let not compassion move you in their case, in a matter prescribed by God, if ye believe in God and the Last Day..” Muhammad was the first, last and only prophet of the AntiGod Allah. He was a true prophet with a heartless heart and soul as cold and lifeless as the bloody boulders that would soon be the executioners of the Antigod’s will. Being most merciful Muhammad commands Khalid b Walid “Khaild be gentle.” The boulders are now smashing gently into her defenseless head and face. Blood is pouring out from her hideous head and face wounds. The ground is soaked in blood – the boulders caked in blood. As her brain is smashed to bits, she will experience horrendous pain and suffering and mercifully go into a coma. Then her life breath will be finally extinguished and she will slump over a bloody pulverized mess of torn flesh. What was once a beautiful young mother will now be a piece of mauled bloody garbage. Even though Muhammad stated that he would have forgiven a wrongful tax-collector so great was her repentance he did not stop the stoning. Instead, Muhammad murders her and then he mercifully prays over her torn bloody body. What hypocrisy. You tell me what kind of heartless beast could do such an immoral act of depravity? Muhammad was this heartless monster. He had the power of life and death over his subjects. He was the final arbiter of life or death. Muhammad was God. (There is a clandestine film that was taken during the Nazi occupation of Byelorussia showing SS locking families inside a barn and setting it on fire. The film shows an SS soldier dragging a young woman with her baby in her arms from the farmhouse. The SS takes the baby from its mother and smashes the poor child - head first into the



ground. You tell me the difference between this SS killer and the prophet of God – Muhammad? )

Wait a moment. How unfair of me. Oh Allah please forgive me for maligning your great prophet by comparing him to the SS baby killer. Of course there is a difference between this SS killer and Muhammad.

Muhammad never buried the baby in the hole and stoned the child to death for being born the product of an adulterous relationship. Oh no - being a man of mercy, the prototype of all mankind, the divine example for all Muslim men to emulate for all time, he murdered the mother in cold blood.

To truly understand the danger of Islam to our society and way of life read Brutal Stoning Hadiths <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-26.htm>

### **Men Horribly Tortured by Prophet Muhammad**

BukhariV882N795; Narrated Anas:”The Prophet cut off the hands and feet of the men belonging to the tribe of Uraina and did not cauterise (their bleeding limbs) till they died.”

### **Muhammad Orders An Alcoholic Beaten**

Book 38, Number 4474: Narrated AbdurRahman ibn Azhar: “I saw the Apostle of Allah (peace\_be\_upon\_him) .... a man who had drunk wine was brought (before him) and he ordered them (to beat him). So they beat him with what they had in their hands. Some struck him with whips, some with sticks and some with sandals. The Apostle of Allah (peace\_be\_upon\_him) threw some dust on his face.”

### **Muhammad Beats His Sex Slave Girl**

Sunan Abu-Dawud, Book 38, Number 4458: Narrated Ali ibn AbuTalib: “A slave-girl belonging to the house of the Apostle of Allah (peace\_be\_upon\_him) committed fornication. He (the

Prophet) said: Rush up, Ali, and inflict the prescribed punishment on her. I then hurried up, and saw that blood was flowing from her, and did not stop. So I came to him and he said: Have you finished inflicting (punishment on her)? I said: I went to her while her blood was flowing. He said: Leave her alone till her bleeding stops; then inflict the prescribed punishment on her. And inflict the prescribed punishment on those whom your right hands possess (i.e. slaves)".

### **Poet Ordered Murdered By Muhammad To Shut Her Up**

Ishaq: 676 "You obey a stranger who encourages you to murder for booty. You are greedy men. Is there no honor among you?' Upon hearing those lines Muhammad said, 'Will no one rid me of this woman?' Umayr, a zealous Muslim, decided to execute the Prophet's wishes. That very night he crept into the writer's home while she lay sleeping surrounded by her young children. There was one at her breast. Umayr removed the suckling babe and then plunged his sword into the poet. The next morning in the mosque, Muhammad, who was aware of the assassination, said, 'You have helped Allah and His Apostle.' Umayr said, 'She had five sons; should I feel guilty?' 'No,' the Prophet answered. 'Killing her was as meaningless as two goats butting heads.'"

### **ALLAH SUPPORTS THE CRIMES OF HIS CREATOR IN THE QURAN**

After having created his own god Allah, Muhammad utilized fake teachings from Allah to justify his crimes. Again these criminal acts are not crimes in Islam but are the Sunna of Muhammad to be emulated by all Muslim men. Following is just a sample of Muhammad crimes recorded in the Hadith being sanctified by Allah AKA Muhammad in the Quran.

### **CHILD MOLESTATION/RAPE**

Muhammad molested his child wife Aisha at 6 and raped her when she was 9. For sexual molestation of Aisha by this prophet Monster go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-208.htm> His creation Allah not only divinely sanctioned this molestation but happily

granted all Muslim men the divine right to molest and rape Muslim baby girls forever with verse 65.4.

### **MUHAMMAD: THE GREAT EXTERMINATOR**

Sahi Bukhari Volume 5, Book 59, Number 448:

“So Allah's Apostle went to them (i.e. Banu Quraiza) (i.e. besieged them). They then surrendered to the Prophet's judgment (unconditionally after 25 days of fierce resistance) but he directed them to Sad (ally) to give his verdict concerning them. Sad said, "I give my judgment that their warriors should be killed, their women and children should be taken as captives, and their properties distributed."

The Prophet said, "You have judged according to the King's (Allah's) judgment." (Hadith No. 447, Vol. 5). The sentence: Death by decapitation for around 600 men and pubescent boys, and enslavement for the women and children. Ibn Ishaq says that the number may have been as high as 800—900 (p. 464).

Allah AKA Muhammad gave divine sanction to this barbarous slaughter

Quran-8:17—“It is not ye who Slew them; it is God; when thou threwest a handful of dust, it was not Thy act, but God's.....” (Allah said, the killing of surrendered soldiers were done by the wish of Allah)

Quran-8:67-“ It is not for any prophet to have captives until he hath made slaughter in the land. Ye desire the lure of this world and Allah desireth (for you) the Hereafter, and Allah is Mighty, Wise.” (Allah insisting Prophet to kill all the prisoners, and should not keep any surrendered prisoners alive until He (Prophet) occupied entire Arabia.

### **MUHAMMAD WAS THE FIRST MUSLIM TERRORIST**

Bukhari: V4B52N220"Allah's Apostle said, 'I have been made victorious with terror.'

Allah AKA Muhammad Was A Terrorist.

**Verse 8:60**

“Against them make ready your strength to the utmost of your power, including steeds of war, to strike terror into (the hearts of) the enemies, of God and your enemies, and others besides, whom ye may not know, but whom God doth know. Whatever ye shall spend in the cause of God, shall be repaid unto you, and ye shall not be treated unjustly”

**SUICIDE**

Bukhari (52:54) - The words of Muhammad: "I would love to be martyred in Allah's Cause and then get resurrected and then get martyred, and then get resurrected again and then get martyred and then get resurrected again and then get martyred."

Muslim (20:4678) - During the battle of Uhud, Muhammad was desperate to push men into battle. He promised paradise for those who would martyr themselves, prompting a young man who was eating dates to throw them away and rush to his death.

Muslim (20:4655) - A man asks Muhammad "which of men is the best?" Muhammad replies that it is the man who is always ready for battle and flies into it "seeking death at places where it can be expected.

Muslim (20:4681) - "Surely, the gates of Paradise are under the shadows of the swords."

Allah AKA Muhammad Loves Muslim Men who Shed Kafir Blood

**Verse 4:74**

“Let those fight in the cause of God Who sell the life of this world for the hereafter. To him who fighteth in the cause of God, - whether he is slain or gets victory - Soon shall We give him a reward of great (value).”

## **BEHEADING**

Muhammad personally beheaded 2 Jewish Chieftains of Banu Qurayzah.

The text of Sirat:

“Then they surrendered, and the apostle confined them in Medina in the quarter of d. al-Harith, a woman of B. al-Najjar. Then the apostle went out to the market of Medina (which is still its market today) and dug trenches in it. Then he sent for them and struck off their heads in those trenches as they were brought out to him in batches. Allah AKA Muhammad Gives Beheading Divine Approval

### **Verse 8:12**

“Remember thy Lord inspired the angels (with the message): "I am with you: give firmness to the Believers: I will instill terror into the hearts of the Unbelievers: smite ye above their necks and smite all their finger-tips off them."

## **MUHAMMAD OWNED AND RAPED HIS SEX SLAVES**

Enjoying Special Booty (Gani-maater-maal): Muhammad Takes Safiya As Booty To Be His Sex Slave

Safiya bint Huyai/Huyayy was a captive Mohammed married after slaughtering her father, brother, husband and the men at Khaibar, according to Bukhari vol.2 book 14 ch.5 no.68 p.35; vol.4 book 52 ch.74 no.143 p.92; vol.4 book 52 ch.168 no.280 p.175 and Tabari vol.39 p.185.

Sunan Abu Dawud Book 11, Number 2166:Narrated AbuSa'id al-Khudri:

“A man said: Apostle of Allah, I have a slave-girl and I withdraw the penis from her (while having intercourse), and I dislike that she becomes pregnant. I intend (by intercourse) what the men intend by

it. The Jews say that withdrawing the penis (azl) is burying the living girls on a small scale. He (the Prophet) said: The Jews told a lie. If Allah intends to create it, you cannot turn it away.”

Muhammad created the following Quranic verse allowing for the owning and raping of sex slaves as a divine right:

If you fear that you will not act justly towards the orphans, marry such women as seem good to you, two, three, four; but if you fear you will not be equitable, then only one, or what **your right hands own**; so it is likelier you will not be partial. (Quran 4:3)

## **RAPE AND GANG RAPE**

[Bukhari \(62:137\)](#) - An account of women taken as slaves in battle by Muhammad's men after their husbands and fathers were killed. The woman were raped with Muhammad's approval.

[Bukhari \(34:432\)](#) - Another account of females taken captive and raped with Muhammad's approval. In this case it is evident that the Muslims intend on selling the women after raping them because they are concerned about devaluing their price by impregnating them. Muhammad is asked about coitus interruptus.

## **Rape Sanctioned By Allah AKA Muhammad**

Sunan Abu Dawud: Abu Sa'id al-Khudri said: The Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) sent a military expedition to Awtas on the occasion of the battle of Hunain. They met their enemy and fought with them. They defeated them and took them captives. Some of the Companions of the Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) were reluctant to have intercourse with the female captives in the presence of their husbands who were unbelievers.

So Allah, the Exalted, send down the Qur'anic verse: "And all married women (are forbidden) unto you save those (captives) whom your right hand possess." [Surah 4:24] ...Sunan Abu Dawud, Book V, Chapter 711, Number 2150

## **TORTUROUS PUNISHMENT**

### **Hands Must Be Cut Off For Theft**

Volume 8, Book 81, Number 780:

Narrated 'Aisha: The Prophet said, "The hand should be cut off for stealing something that is worth a quarter of a Dinar or more."

The Quran says:

5:38 "Cut off the hands of thieves, whether they are male or female, as punishment for what they have done-a deterrent from God: God is almighty and wise." 39 "But if anyone repents after his wrongdoing and makes amends, God will accept his repentance: God is most forgiving and merciful. (Haleem)"

## **MUHAMMAD WAS A TORTURER**

Muhammad Ordered Feet And Hands Cut Off And Eyes Burnt Out, And Left To Suffer A Horrendous Death

From Sahih Bukhari, 1.234

Narrated Abu Qilaba: Anas said, "Some people of 'Ukl or 'Uraina tribe came to Medina and its climate did not suit them. So the Prophet ordered them to go to the herd of (Milch) camels and to drink their milk and urine (as a medicine). So they went as directed and after they became healthy, they killed the shepherd of the Prophet and drove away all the camels. The news reached the Prophet early in the morning and he sent (men) in their pursuit and they were captured and brought at noon. He then ordered to cut their hands and feet (and it was done), and their eyes were branded with heated pieces of iron. They were put in 'Al-Harra' and when they asked for water, no water was given to them." Abu Qilaba said, "Those people committed theft and murder, became infidels after embracing Islam and fought against Allah and His Apostle."

## **Allah AKA Muhammad Approved**

5.33 The punishment of those who wage war against Allah and His apostle and strive to make mischief in the land is only this, that they should be murdered or crucified or their hands and their feet should be cut off on opposite sides or they should be imprisoned [Pickthall and Yusuf Ali have “exiled” rather than “imprisoned”]

## **BOOTY**

Ishaq: 307 “The ‘Spoils of War’ Surah came down from Allah to His Prophet concerning the distribution of the booty when the Muslims showed their evil nature. Allah took it out of their hands and gave it to the Apostle.”

Bukhari V1B7N1331 “The Prophet said, ‘I have been given five things which were not given to any one else before me. 1. Allah made me victorious by awe by His terrorizing my enemies. 2. The earth has been made for me. 3. Booty has been made lawful for me yet it was not lawful for anyone else before me. 4. I have been given the right of intercession. 5. Every Prophet used to be sent to his nation only but I have been sent to all mankind.’”

## **Allah AKA Muhammad: Mafia Chieftain of the Universe**

Quran-8:1— “They ask thee concerning (things taken as) spoils of war (booty). Say: “(such) spoils are at the disposal of Allah and the Messenger: So fear Allah, and keep straight the relations between yourselves: Obey Allah and His Messenger, if ye do believe.”

Quran-8:41— “And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war), a fifth share is assigned to Allah, - and to the Messenger, and to near relatives, orphans, the needy, and the wayfarer, - if ye do believe in Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the Day of Testing, - the Day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things.”

According to verse 8:41, a fifth share of the booty



## STONING

Narrated Abu Huraira and Zaid bin Khalid Al-Juhani:

“A bedouin came and said, "O Allah's Apostle! Judge between us according to Allah's Laws." His opponent got up and said, "He is right. Judge between us according to Allah's Laws." The bedouin said, "My son was a laborer working for this man, and he committed illegal sexual intercourse with his wife. The people told me that my son should be stoned to death; so, in lieu of that, I paid a ransom of one hundred sheep and a slave girl to save my son. Then I asked the learned scholars who said, "Your son has to be lashed one-hundred lashes and has to be exiled for one year." The Prophet said, "No doubt I will judge between you according to Allah's Laws. The slave-girl and the sheep are to go back to you, and your son will get a hundred lashes and one year exile." He then addressed somebody, "O Unais! go to the wife of this (man) and stone her to death" So, Unais went and stoned her to death.”

Allah AKA Muhammad Approves (The only reason stoning is not in the Quran is because when Muhammad was dying a billy goat came into his room and ate the stoning laws of Muhammad AKA Allah. Unfortunately Billy did not eat the entire Quran)

24:2 “The woman and the man guilty of adultery or fornication, - flog each of them with a hundred stripes: Let not compassion move you in their case, in a matter prescribed by God, if ye believe in God and the Last Day: and let a party of the Believers witness their punishment.”

## SLAVERY

Muhammad was a slaver who owned 40 slaves.

*Tabari VIII:56* According to Aisha: 'A great number of Mustaliq were wounded. The Messenger took many captives, and they were divided among all the Muslims. Juwayriyah was one of the slaves. When the Prophet divided the captives by lot [a gambling game], Juwayriyah fell to the share of Thabit, Muhammad's

cousin. Juwayriyah was the most beautiful woman and she captivated anyone who looked at her. She came to the Apostle seeking his help. As soon as I saw her at the door of my chamber, I took a dislike to her, and I knew that he would see in her what I saw."

Allah AKA Muhammad made slavery a divine institution.

16.75 "Allah sets forth a parable: (consider) a slave, the property of another, (who) has no power over anything, and one whom We have granted from Ourselves a goodly sustenance so he spends from it secretly and openly; are the two alike? (All) praise is due to Allah!"

## **HATE THE JEWS/CHRISTIANS**

### **MUHAMMAD'S TEACHINGS OF PURE HATE**

#### **MASS EXILE FROM SAUDI ARABIA**

*Sahih Muslim* Book 019, Number 4366:

"It has been narrated by 'Umar b. al-Khattib that he heard the Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) say: "I will expel the Jews and Christians from the Arabian Peninsula and will not leave any but Muslim." [This single sahi hadith tells everything about Islamic intolerance]

Ibn Ishaq, Life of Muhammad (Karachi) p. 553:

...the Apostle of Allah said, "Kill any Jew that falls into your power."

Bukhari 4:52:176 Narrated 'Abdullah bin 'Umar: Allah's Apostle said, "You (i.e. Muslims) will fight with the Jews till some of them will hide behind stones. The stones will (betray them) saying, 'O 'Abdullah (i.e. slave of Allah)! There is a Jew hiding behind me; so kill him.'"

Allah AKA Muhammad Hated Jews/Christians

5:60 God has cursed the Jews, transforming them into apes and swine and those who serve the devil.

5:72 Christians will burn in the fire.

9:29 Fight against such of those have been given the Scriptures, Jews and Christians, as believe not in Allah nor the last Day

### **MUHAMMAD HATED MUSLIM WOMEN: ALLAH AKA HIS CREATOR HATED THEM**

For detailed hatred of Muslim women go to:

<http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-187.htm>

"[Muhammad] said, 'Is not the evidence of two women equal to the witness of one man?' They replied in the affirmative. He said, 'This is the deficiency in her intelligence.'" [Bukhari 6:301]

Among the inmates of Heaven women will be the minority" (Sahih Muslim 36: 6600)

"I (Mohammed) have seen that the majority of the dwellers of Hell-Fire were women... [because] they are ungrateful to their husbands and they are deficient in intelligence" (Sahih Bukhari: 2:18:161; 7:62:125, 1:6:301).

*Women Are Deficient In Intelligence*

Males are to inherit twice that of females. [Quran 4:11]

*Women Are Inferior to Men*

Men are "a degree" above women. [Quran 2:228]

A woman is worth one-half a man. [Quran 2:282]

*Women Are Dirty*

“When it's time to pray and you have just used the toilet or touched a woman, be sure to wash up. If you can't find any water, just rub some dirt on yourself.” [Quran 5:6]

*Most Muslim Women will go to Hell*

“And it is said unto the angels): Assemble those who did wrong, together with their wives (no matter how they behaved), and what they used to worship.” [Quran 37:22-23]

## **ISLAM TO BE SUPERIOR TO ALL OTHER RELIGIONS**

Muhammad said, “I have been ordered to fight with the people till they say, none has the right to be worshipped but Allah” (Al Bukhari vol. 4:196

Quran 9:33. - “It is He {Allah} Who has sent His Messenger (Muhammad) with guidance and the religion of truth (Islam), to make it superior over all religions even though the Mushrikun (polytheists, pagans, idolaters, disbelievers in the Oneness of Allah) hate (it).”

**2:193** (or 2:189): “... Fight the unbelievers until **no other religion except Islam** is left.”

## **APOSTATES MUST DIE**

Muhammad said, “Whoever changes his Islamic religion, kill him.” (Hadith Al Bukhari vol 9.84.57. )

## **Allah AKA Muhammad Ordered Apostates To Be Murdered**

### **Verse 4:89**

“They but wish that ye should reject Faith, as they do, and thus be on the same footing (as they): But take not friends from their ranks until they flee in the way of Allah (From what is forbidden). But if they turn renegades, seize them and slay them wherever ye find them; and (in any case) take no friends or helpers from their ranks;”

## **BEATING YOUR MUSLIM WIFE**

Muslim (4:2127) - Muhammad struck his favorite wife, Aisha, in the chest one evening when she left the house without his permission. Aisha narrates, "He struck me on the chest which caused me pain."

Bukhari (7:72:715) - A woman came to Muhammad and begged her to stop her husband from beating her. Her skin was bruised so badly that she it is described as being "greener" than the green veil she was wearing. Muhammad did not admonish her husband, but instead ordered her to return to him and submit to his sexual desires.

Abu Dawud (2142) - "The Prophet said: A man will not be asked as to why he beat his wife."

Bukhari 7:62:132 Narrated 'Abdullah bin Zam'a:

The Prophet said, "None of you should flog his wife as he flogs a slave and then have sexual intercourse with her in the last part of the day." (Ideally when you flog one of your wives, let her recuperate that day and sleep with your other wives or your slave girls.)

### **Allah AKA Muhammad Like His Creator Had No Toleration For disobedient Muslim Wives**

**The Quran:** (4:34) - "Men are the maintainers of women because Allah has made some of them to excel others and because they spend out of their property; the good women are therefore obedient, guarding the unseen as Allah has guarded; and (as to) those on whose part you fear desertion, admonish them, and leave them alone in the sleeping-places and beat them; then if they obey you, do not seek a way against them; surely Allah is High, Great."

### **The Tyranny Of Muslim Men Over Muslim Women**

Bukhari (6:321) - Muhammad is asked whether it is right for a young woman to leave her house without a veil. He replies, "She should cover herself with the veil of her companion."

Bukhari (60:282) - After Muhammad issued the command (Sura 24:31) for women to cover themselves, the women responded by tearing up sheets to cover their faces.

Narrated Safiya bint Shaiba: 'Aisha used to say: "When (the Verse): "They should draw their veils over their necks and bosoms," was revealed, (the ladies) cut their waist sheets at the edges and covered their faces with the cut pieces."

Abu Dawud (2:641) – “The Prophet (peace\_be\_upon\_him) said: ‘Allah does not accept the prayer of a woman who has reached puberty unless she wears a veil.’”

Bukhari (52:250) - [The Prophet said] "It is not permissible for a man to be alone with a woman, and no lady should travel except with a Muhram (i.e. her husband or a person whom she cannot marry in any case for ever; e.g. her father, brother, etc.)." - Neither is a woman allowed to travel by herself.

### **Allah AKA Muhammad Never Disappointed His Creator**

Sura (24:31) - "And say to the believing women that they cast down their looks and guard their private parts and do not display their ornaments except what appears thereof, and let them wear their head-coverings over their bosoms, and not display their ornaments except to their husbands or their fathers, or the fathers of their husbands, or their sons, or the sons of their husbands, or their brothers, or their brothers' sons, or their sisters' sons, or their women, or those whom their right hands possess, or the male servants not having need (of women), or the children who have not attained knowledge of what is hidden of women; and let them not strike their feet so that what they hide of their ornaments may be known." The woman is not only supposed to cover herself, except with relatives, but to look down, so as to avoid making eye-contact with men.

Sura (33:59) – “O Prophet! Tell your wives and your daughters and the women of the believers to draw their cloaks (veils) over their

bodies (when outdoors). That is most convenient that they should be known and not molested.”

Sura (33:32-33) “O Consorts of the Prophet! ... stay quietly in your houses, and make not a dazzling display, like that of the former Times of Ignorance” (i.e., Muhammad's wives should stay in their houses)

Sura (33:30) “O Consorts of the Prophet! If...any of you are devout, obedient, and submissive in the service to Allah and His Messenger, and does good, to her shall We grant her reward twice. We have prepared for her a generously rich provision.”

Sura (33:53) “And when ye ask (his ladies) for anything ye want, ask them from before a screen: that makes for greater purity for your hearts and for theirs. Nor is it right for you that ye should... marry his [Muhammad's] widows after him at any time. Truly such a thing is in God's sight an enormity.” (i.e., Nobody can marry Muhammad's widows after he is dead.)

### **Muslim Women Are Sex Object For Men's Enjoyment**

From Hadith: Bukhari (60:51)

Narrated Jabir: Jews used to say: "If one has sexual intercourse with his wife from the back, then she will deliver a squint-eyed child." So this Verse was revealed:-- "Your wives are a tilth unto you; so go to your tilth when or how you will." (2.223)

Muhammad said: "If a husband calls his wife to his bed [i.e. to have sexual relation] and she refuses and causes him to sleep in anger, the angels will curse her till morning." -- Bukhari 4.54.460

"By him in Whose Hand lies my life, a woman cannot carry out the right of her Lord, till she carries out the right of her husband. And if he asks her to surrender herself [to him for sexual intercourse] she should not refuse him even if she is on a camel's saddle." -- Ibn Majah 1854

The concept of spousal rape does not exist in Islam. Muslim women are the property of Muslim men.

### **OBEYING THE MESSENGER IS OBEYING ALLAH AKA MUHAMMAD**

Being one and the same - obeying Allah AKA Muhammad AKA Allah was obeying the creator of Allah and his imaginary creation Allah. (33:21) Muhammad is the “excellent example” of conduct for Muslims. For 91 verses that obeying Muhammad was obeying his phony Allah go to: <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-41.htm>

Quran 4:80 “He who obeys the Messenger, obeys Allah.”

[Sahih Muslim \(1:33\)](#) The Messenger of Allah said: "I have been commanded to fight against people till they testify that there is no god but Allah, that Muhammad is the messenger of Allah..." The last part is the Shahada, or profession of faith in Islam.

These are just a small sample from the thousands of Hadith of Muhammad inflicting heinous punishment. Ask yourself how any prophet of God could commit such evil acts? Again, if God had selected such a criminal to be His criminal prophet then God would be a criminal God but since God cannot be a criminal and be Moral Perfection – a criminal God cannot exist. Muhammad was no prophet. Can you imagine burning families alive? Can you imagine stoning a mother leaving a poor baby child motherless? Read next the Massacre of Banu Qurayza where Muhammad ordered 600 to 900 Jewish men beheaded and the pants of young Jewish boys pulled down and those poor boys with the slightest trace of pubic hair were dragged away and beheaded. Can you imagine the sheer terror of 13/14-year-old Jewish boys having their pants pulled down and groin inspected for pubic hairs and then their heads chopped off at the slightest trace? You tell me what is the difference between prophet Muhammad and Fuhrer Adolf Hitler? As you will read next - there is none. Where is humanities outrage? For more Hadiths displaying the pure mercy of Muhammad go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-8.htm>



# **The First Final Solution of Jewish Question of Muhammad and the Quran**

## **MEIN KAMPF VERSUS THE KORAN**

Before there was Hitler and his Mein Kampf, the SS, concentration camps and final solution of the Jewish question—there was Muhammad, the Koran, the SS Jihadists and the first final solution, the mass-murder and forced exile of the Jews/Christians from Arabia.

**“the Apostle of Allah said, 'Kill any Jew that falls into your power.’** [Ibn Ishaq, *Siratul Rasul*, v. 553]

## **HITLER AND THE FINAL SOLUTION OF THE JEWISH QUESTION**

In any process of extermination and mass-murder of a people, the first step is to blame them for all of the societies ills; demonize the targeted victims as dangerous, then as the enemy; then dehumanize and reduce them to the status of subhuman, evil creatures that must be destroyed. Once human beings are robbed of their humanity, the intended mass-murder follows as the final solution.

Following are just a small sample of Hitler’s views demonizing the Jews and laying the intellectual foundation for their extermination.

## **HITLER’S HATRED OF THE JEWS**

"The struggle for world domination will be fought entirely between us, between Germans and Jews. All else is facade and illusion. Behind England stands Israel, and behind France, and behind the United States. Even when we have driven the Jew out of Germany, he remains our world enemy. [Rauschning, *Hitler Speaks*, p234]

"The Ten Commandments have lost their validity. Conscience is a Jewish invention, it is a blemish like circumcision."  
[Rauschning, *Hitler Speaks*, p220]

“If only one country, for whatever reason, tolerates a Jewish family in it, that family will become the germ center for fresh sedition. If one little Jewish boy survives without any Jewish education, with no synagogue and no Hebrew school, it [Judaism] is in his soul. Even if there had never been a synagogue or a Jewish school or an Old Testament, the Jewish spirit would still exist and exert its influence. It has been there from the beginning and there is no Jew, not a single one, who does not personify it.” [Robert Wistrich, *Hitler's Apocalypse*, p122; from a conversation with Croatian Foreign Minister General Kvaternik, July 21, 1941]

"The internal expurgation of the Jewish spirit is not possible in any platonic way. For the Jewish spirit as the product of the Jewish person. Unless we expel the Jewish people. Unless we expel the Jewish people soon, they will have judaized our people within a very short time." [Jackel, *Hitler's Worldview*, p52; from a speech at Nuremberg, January 13, 1923]

“The Jew has always been a people with definite racial characteristics and never a religion.” [Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*]

“If we consider how greatly he has sinned against the masses in the course of the centuries, how he has squeezed and sucked the blood again and again; if furthermore, we consider how the people gradually learned to hate him for this, and ended up by regarding his existence as nothing but punishment of Heaven for the other peoples, we can understand how hard this shift must be for the Jew.” [Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*]

“But even more: all at once the Jew also becomes liberal and begins to rave about the necessary progress of mankind.” [Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*]

“The Jew almost never marries a Christian woman; it is the Christian who marries a Jewess.” [Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*]

“ the personification of the devil as the symbol of all evil assumes the living shape of the Jew.’ [Adolf Hitler, *Mein Kampf*]

“With satanic joy in his face, the black-haired Jewish youth lurks in wait for the unsuspecting girl whom he defiles with his blood, thus stealing her from her people.” [Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf]

“And so he [the Jew] advances on his fatal road until another force comes forth to oppose him, and in a mighty struggle hurls the heaven-stormer back to Lucifer.” [Adolf Hitler, Mein Kampf]

Hitler’s final solution was the concentration camps and the industrialization of mass murder.

### **MUHAMMAD AND THE FIRST FINAL SOLUTION OF THE JEWISH QUESTION OF ARABIA**

Unlike Hitler who had a very deep hatred of Jews, Muhammad spent the early part of his prophetic mission (13 years) trying to convince the Jews and Christians that he was the final prophet of Allah and that his Allah was the one and same God that the Jews and Christians worshipped. The Jews and Christians thought he was a false prophet and rejected his prophetic claim.

Having been largely unsuccessful in his mission to preach his new creed in his birth-city of Mecca, Muhammad relocated to Medina. It was there that Muhammad reinvented a new violent Allah—a god of mass-murder, extermination, terror, torture, looting. In the new reformed Islam, deceit, torture, murder, assassination, massacre, genocide, pillage, robbery, enslavement and rape became halal (legal) acts, deserving of paradise, as long as they were perpetrated on infidels. To already permitted polygamy, the new Allah added temporary marriages (muta), pedophilia, marriage with adopted son's wives, wife beating, and sex with slave girls.

In Medina, the teachings of the Koran exploded into hatred and rage against the Polytheists, Jews, Christians and all other infidels. The hatred of Muhammad and his Allah was directed specifically against the peoples of the book, namely the Jews and Christians, who had dared to reject the prophethood of Muhammad. With the Polytheist of Medina soon joined his creed, the Jews and Christians remained the only challenge to the authority of Muhammad and the legitimacy

of Islam. Due to the danger posed by the peoples of the book, the Jews and Christians, their destruction became an imperative. As the **First Final Solution** of the Jews—a dominant and wealthy community of Medina—their murder and mass exile from Arabia, the looting of their rich towns, the rape and enslavement of their women by Muhammad and his Allah were set in motion.

### **Anti-Jewish Hate Teachings in the Koran**

The Koran, like Hitler's *Mein Kampf*, provided the intellectual and moral ground for Muhammad in his campaign of Final Solution of the Jewish question.

One must make a distinction here that *Mein Kampf* is the views of Hitler, while Muslims believe the Koran to be the ETERNAL divine words of God, the LAWS OF GOD, and that a copy of the Koran is in heaven. The Koran remains for all Muslims, not just *fundamentalists*, the uncreated word of God Himself, whose commands and constraints are valid and binding on them for all times and places. Its ideas are absolutely true and beyond all criticism. To question it is to question the very word of God, and hence blasphemous. A Muslim's duty is to believe and obey the its divine commands without question.

Here are a sample of Allah's teachings and commands regarding the Jews:

2:61 Wretchedness and baseness were stamped on the Jews and they were visited with wrath from Allah.

2:96 Jews are the greediest of all humankind. They'd like to live 1000 years. But they are going to hell.

4:160-1 For the wrongdoing Jews, Allah has prepared a painful doom.

4:16 And for the evildoing of the Jews, we have forbidden them from some good things that were previously permitted them.

5.82 Indeed you will surely find that the most vehement of men in enmity to those who believe are the Jews and the polytheists.

5.60 God has cursed the Jews, transforming them into apes and swine and those who serve the devil.

9.29 Fight against such of those have been given the Scriptures, Jews and Christians, as believe not in Allah nor the last Day.

9.34 Many of the rabbis and the monks devour the wealth of mankind and wantonly debar men from the way of Allah.

62.5 A hypocritical Jew looks like an ass carrying books. Those who deny the revelations of Allah are ugly.

The Koranic teachings of Allah in above verses are no less vile and horrifying than those of Hitler in Mein Kampf. The Koran completely robs the humanity of the Jews and transforms them into a subhuman species—swine, apes, devil. Jews are the lowest of the low. Once deprived of their humanity, they can be killed with impunity just as apes and swine can be killed; just as the devil should be annihilated at all cost. And like Hitler, Muhammad, stepping upon the Koranic groundwork of Allah, embarked on the annihilation of the devilish Jews, the 7th-century Final Solution of the Jewish question in Arabia.

## **MUHAMMAD'S HATRED AGAINST THE JEWS FROM THE HADITHS**

### **Kill All the Jews: The First Final Solution**

Book 019, Number 4366:

It has been narrated by 'Umar b. al-Khattib that he heard the Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) say: "I will expel the Jews and Christians from the Arabian Peninsula and will not leave any but Muslim." [This single sahi hadiths tells everything about Islamic intolerance]

Bukhari Volume 4, Book 52, Number 288

The Prophet on his death-bed, gave three orders one of them was to

Expel the pagans from the Arabian Peninsula.

Bukhari Volume 4, Book 52, Number 176 Narrated 'Abdullah bin 'Umar:

Allah's Apostle said, "You (i.e. Muslims) will fight with the Jews till some of them will hide behind stones. The stones will (betray them) saying, 'O 'Abdullah (i.e. slave of Allah)! There is a Jew hiding behind me; so kill him.' "

It is irrational that God would send another prophet 600 years after Christ, whose teachings was embraced by the peoples of the Roman Empire, the Middle East, Egypt, North Africa and was spreading fast. Naturally, the Christians rejected Muhammad claim of prophecy. The Jews, who did not accept Jesus, who was one of their own, for so many centuries did not find any reason either to believe in Muhammad's claim of prophethood.

Having failed to convince them of his prophetic mission and to bring them under his religious and political leadership, Muhammad turned to the option of their extermination and set it in motion by raising a ruthless army to terrorize, conquer and make slaughter in the land.

As part of his final solution, Muhammad conquered the Jewish settlement of Banu Qurayzah and ordered that all Jewish men be beheaded and their women enslaved and sold into slavery. Between 600 to 900 Jewish men were murdered.

Muhammad himself worked on digging a trench in the center of the town into which the massacred Jews were to be thrown. But he did not only take part in those preparations, Muhammad personally struck off heads of at least two tribal leaders.

### **How Did the SS Jihadist Executioners Decide on Which Jewish Boys to Slaughter Or Leave Alive to Be Sold into Slavery?**

To separate the mature Jewish men from the boys, Muhammad ordered that their pants be pulled down and their genital area examined SS style for the growth of pubic hairs. Those, who had

grown pubic hair, were separated for beheading as says the following hadith.

Book 38, Number 4390:

Narrated Atiyyah al-Qurazi:

“I was among the captives of Banu Qurayzah. They (the Companions) examined us, and those who had begun to grow hair (pubes) were killed, and those who had not were not killed. I was among those who had not grown hair. “

### **The Quran Celebrated the Massacre of the Jews of Banu Qurayza**

Allah celebrated this slaughter and enslavement of the Jews in the Koran:

Quran-33:25- “Allah turned back the unbelievers [Meccans and their allies, e.g., Banu Qurayza] in a state of rage, having not won any good, and Allah spared the believers battle. Allah is, indeed, Strong and Mighty.”

Quran-33:26- “And He brought those of the People of the Book [Jewish people of Banu Qurayza] who supported them from their fortresses and cast terror into their hearts, some of them you slew (beheaded) and some you took prisoners (captive)”

Quran-33:27- “And He made you heirs of their lands, their houses, and their goods, and of a land which ye had not frequented (before). And Allah has power over all things.” [Merciful Allah asked Prophet Muhammad to confiscate entire properties of surrendered Jews]

Quran-8:67—“It is not fitting for an Apostle that he should have prisoners of war until He thoroughly subdued the land...” (Allah insisting Prophet to kill all the prisoners, and should not keep any surrendered

prisoners alive until He (Prophet) occupied entire Arabia.”

Quran-8:17—It is not ye who Slew them; it is God; when thou threwest a handful of dust, it was not Thy act, but God’s.....” (Allah said, the killing of surrendered soldiers were done by the wish of Allah)

How can you believe in a God, the all-perfect and loving creator of the universe, who instructs the murder of all prisoners? These are CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY. An ideal God cannot author such heartless and barbaric teachings. Allah order “Make slaughter in the land.” Mass murder. Take no prisoner, kill them all. Words of hatred and terror pour from verses 33:25-26 cited above: “in a state of rage” “cast terror into their hearts” “some you slew” (beheaded). Insanity to the extreme!

### **The Looted Property of Banu Qurayza and the Jewish Women and Children were Divided among Muslims**

Through the acts of final solution of the Jewish tribes also comes Allah's generosity of enriching his Jihadist brigands from the lands and wealth of the annihilated Jews and through their enslavement (33:26-27). Allah also enrich Muhammad with a higher share, one-fifth, of the spoils of war:

Quran-8:41— “And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war), a fifth share is assigned to Allah, - and to the Messenger, and to near relatives, orphans, the needy, and the wayfarer, - if ye do believe in Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the Day of Testing, - the Day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things.

According to this Sura a fifth share of the booty was taken by Muhammad some of which was distributed to near kin, etc. as stipulated in the Sura. But this distribution was at Muhammad's discretion. The booty included the captives who were made slaves.



The booty of Banu Nadir, another Jewish tribe of Medina to fall victim of Muhammad's Final Solution, according to Quran 59:6, belongs to Muhammad alone; because no fighting, either with horses or on foot, took place.

More specifically, Ibn Ishaq says the spoils were divided among the Muslims thus:

Then the apostle divided the property, wives, and children . . . among the Muslims, and he made known on that day the shares of horse and man, and took out the fifth. A horseman got three shares, two for the horse and one for the rider. A man without a horse got one share (p. 466). Then the apostle sent Sa'd b. Zayd al-Ansari brother of b. 'Abdu'l-Ashhal with some of the captive women of B. Qurayza to Najd and he sold them for horses and weapons. [page 466]

**Muhammad took one of the Jewish women, named Rayhana bint Amr as his own sex-slave:**

The apostle had chosen one of their women for himself, Rayhana bint Amr... one of the women of... Qurayza, and she remained with him until she died, in his power. The apostle had proposed to marry and put a veil on her, but she said: "Nay, leave me in your power, for that will be easier for me and for you." So he left her. She had shown repugnance towards Islam when she was captured and clung to Judaism. (Ibn Ishaq p. 466)

Muhammad's dealing with the Jews of Medina, encouraged and assisted by Allah, was a perfect parallel of what Hitler did to the Jews. Hitler and this German SS robbed and looted the property of murdered Jews. When Hitler came to power, Jewish businesses and property were confiscated. Everything was seized from expensive paintings to exclusive furniture. Their women and children were stripped of their clothing, forced into slavery, and after slaughter in the ovens, gold teeth were pulled out of their burnt skulls.

Hitler's mission of exterminating the Jews in the 20th century was not new. It had a more diabolical precedent, which came as a divine mission through the Koran and Muhammad some 13 centuries earlier.

## **THERE IS NO ISLAM WITH A HUMAN FACE**

### **PROPHET MUHAMMAD WAS A MONSTER OF HISTORY WITH NO HUMAN FACE**

Totalitarian regimes mask their criminal brutality by surrounding the leader with happy smiling faces. On May 1st, May day under Communist dictatorships - block leaders would go thru apartment buildings under their control to ensure that all residents were on the streets yelling and cheering to celebrate the people's Communist paradise.



The block leader would carefully scrutinize, those under his/her control and if someone was not yelling or cheering loud enough they could find themselves arrested later and shipped into slave labor. In Czechoslovak, 50,000 were shipped to work in the gulags of Siberia. Another 200,000 were forced to labor in the uranium mines without any protections. Many are dying from cancer to this day. People and entire families would suddenly disappear and nobody dared question their absence. Border areas with Western countries were populated only by trusted party members. All strangers were subject to immediate arrest and trial for treason. Children were constantly asked by their teachers what their parents thought of the Communist

Party and the President. If the children replied that their parents thought the Communist Party was a party of traitors and the President was a criminal - the parents would be immediately arrested and stripped of their children.

Children were brainwashed daily on the greatness of the Party and its leaders, They joined the pioneers. For happy faces of pioneers go to:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FSqSIHjIDkg>

Soviet Pioneer Song: May There Always Be Sunshine

[http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TJw9sKg4Z\\_0](http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TJw9sKg4Z_0)



**Youth pioneers wearing gas masks ready to die for the party**

It was [Alexander Dubček](#) who tried to reform communism turning it into socialism with a human face.

April, Dubček launched an "[Action Programme](#)" of liberalizations, which included increasing freedom of the press, freedom of speech, and freedom of movement, with economic emphasis on [consumer goods](#) and the possibility of a multiparty government. The

programme was based on the view that "Socialism cannot mean only liberation of the working people from the domination of exploiting class relations, but must make more provisions for a fuller life of the personality than any bourgeois democracy."<sup>[13]</sup> It would limit the power of the secret police<sup>[14]</sup>. It spoke of a ten-year transition through which democratic elections would be made possible and a new form of democratic socialism would replace the status quo.<sup>[17]</sup>

Dubček's reform program ended with a Soviet invasion in 1968 and his arrest.

There is no moderate Communism. There is no reform Communism. There is no Communism with a human face.

There is no moderate White Supremacy, Skin Heads, Ku Klux Klan (KKK), Aryan Brotherhood (AB), Nazism, Neo-Nazism, Fascism. There is no reform White Supremacy, Skin Heads, Ku Klux Klan (KKK), Aryan Brotherhood (AB) Nazism, Neo -Nazism, Fascism. There is no White Supremacy, Skin Heads, Ku Klux Klan (KKK),Aryan Brotherhood (AB) Nazism, Neo - Nazism, Fascism with a human face.

There were no Communists and Communism. Communists and Communism are one and the same.

There were no Nazis and Nazism. Nazis and Nazism were one and the same.

There are no Fascists and Fascism. Fascists and Fascism are one and the same.

There are no White Supremacists and White Supremacism. White Supremacists and White Supremacism are one and the same.

There are no Ku Klux Klan (KKK), Aryan Brotherhood (AB), Skin Heads and Ku Klux Klanism, Aryan Brotherhoodism, Skin Headism. They were all one and the same.

There are no Neo-Nazis and Neo-Nazism. Neo-Nazis and Neo-Nazism are one and the same.

There is no Islam and Islamism. Islam and Islamism are one and the same.

There is no moderate Islam. There is no reform Islam. There is no Islam with a human face.

**We can state without Equivocation that:**

**THERE ARE NO GOOD WHITE SUPREMACISTS/ SKIN HEADS/KKK/ARYAN BROTHERHOOD (AB)**

**THERE WERE NO GOOD NAZIS/SS/GESTAPO**

**THERE ARE NO GOOD NEO - NAZIS**

**THERE ARE NO GOOD FASCISTS**

**THERE ARE NO GOOD COMMUNISTS**

**THERE ARE NO GOOD MUSLIM MEN**

**THERE IS NO ISLAM WITH A HUMAN FACE**

As already stated - Islam is a totalitarian ideology whose main purpose is to conquer the world for Allah, destroy all other religions and murder all kafirs who refuse to convert to Islam. In order to mask it's evil brutality Islam utilizes God to justify its great crimes.

Prophet Muhammad was a brutal dictator who murdered all opponents. We have already shown that he had followers who missed prayer burnt alive in their homes. A woman who had committed adultery was stoned to death in front of her new born baby. At massacre of Banu Qurayza, Muhammad ordered 600/900 Jews behead. Young Jewish boys pants were pulled down and those with the slightest trace of pubes were taken away and beheaded. (Abu Dawud [4390](#)). He was a monster with no human face. Following is even more barbarism from this Monster of History.

Muhammad, a monster with no human face said it would be permissible to kill a child who has no prospect of accepting Islam.

The Messenger of Allah (may peace be upon him) used not to kill the children, so thou shouldst not kill them unless you could know what Khadir had known about the child he killed, or you could distinguish between a child who would grow up to be a believer (and a child who would grow up to be a non-believer), so that you killed the (prospective) non-believer and left the (prospective) believer aside. (Sahih Muslim [4457](#))

After capturing Mecca, the prophet of Islam also ordered the execution of two “singing girls” who had mocked him in verse: “...two singing-girls Fartana and her friend who used to sing satirical songs about the apostle, so he ordered that they should be killed...” (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 819)

Muhammad, a monster with no human face ordered opponents assassinated.

A Banu Nadir Jew named Ka’b al-Ashraf was actually murdered on Muhammad’s order just a few months before the entire tribe was attacked. The excuse was that he had lamented the killing of the Meccans at the Battle of Badr and responded by composing crude poems about the Muslim women:

Then he composed amatory verses of an insulting nature about the Muslim women. The apostle said...”Who will rid me of al-Ashraf?” [Another Muslim} said, “I will deal with him for you O apostle of Allah. I will kill him.” He said, “Do so if you can.” (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 550)

Muhammad, a monster with no human face ordered murder.

The apostle said, “Kill any Jew that falls into your power.” Thereupon Muhayyisa leapt upon Ibn Sunayna, a Jewish merchant with whom they had social and business relations, and killed him. Huwayyisa was not a Muslim at the time, though he was the elder brother. When Muhayyisa killed [the Jew] Huwayyisa began to beat

him, saying, "You enemy of God, did you kill him when much of the fat on your belly comes from his wealth?" Muhayyisa answered, "Had the one who ordered me to kill him ordered me to kill you I would have cut your head off." This was the beginning of Huwayyisa's acceptance of Islam... [Huwayyisa] replied exclaimed, "By God, a religion which can bring you to this is marvelous!" and he became a Muslim. (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 554)

Muhammad was told about the various murders, including that of the sleeping shepherd whose only "crime" was to say that he would never be Muslim. He reaction:

{Muhammad] laughed so that one could see his back teeth. He asked me the news and when I told him what had happened, he blessed me. (Tabari 1441)

Muhammad a monster with no human face murdered captives

Muhammad ordered the death of captive Uqba bin Abu Mu'ayt brought before him. Uqba bin Abu Mu'ayt pled for his life:

"When the apostle ordered him to be killed, Uqba said, "But who will look after my children, O Muhammad?" [Muhammad's reply] "Hell." The man was put to death. (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 458)

Muhammad, a monster with no human face murdered women

We went with the apostle on the raid of Dhatu'l-Riqa of Nakhil and a man killed the wife of one of the polytheists. When the apostle was on his way back, her husband, who had been away, returned and heard the news of her death. He swore that he would not rest until he had taken vengeance. (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 665)

Muhammad ordered a Jewish woman put to death for literally losing her mind while the male members of her family were being beheaded (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 691). There were also several women that the prophet of Islam ordered killed for adultery. One example:



He went to her in the morning and she made a confession. And Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) made pronouncement about her and she was stoned to death. (Sahih Muslim [4209](#))

Muhammad, a monster with no human face murdered the elderly.

Muhammad ordered the death of an elderly man named Abu Afak. Abu Afak was said to be 120 years old. His "crime" was to compose satirical poetry about Muhammad in protest of the many assassinations that the prophet of Islam had ordered.

For "showing disaffection," Abu Afak himself became Muhammad's next victim:

The apostle said, "Who will deal with this rascal for me?" Whereupon [a follower] went forth and killed him. (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 995).

The official reason is that Abu Afak, "gave the lie to Allah's religion." The assassin is said to have mocked his victim by thrusting the knife into the body while saying, "take that, Abu Afak, in spite of your age." (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 995)

The captured women included Umm Qirfa:

She was a very old woman, wife of Malik. Her daughter [and another] were also taken. Zayd ordered Qays to kill Umm Qirfa and he killed her cruelly by putting a rope between her legs and to two camels and driving them until they rent her in two). (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 980)

Yet another elderly man was murdered following Muhammad's order to kill any non-Muslim who remained in Mecca following his capture of the city in 630. (The early part of the Qur'an's ninth chapter commands the slayings). The man's death is recorded in Bukhari:

The Prophet recited Suratan-Najm (103) at Mecca and prostrated while reciting it and those who were with him did the same except an old man who took a handful of small stones or earth and lifted it

to his forehead and said, "This is sufficient for me." Later on, I saw him killed as a non-believer. ([Bukhari 19:173](#))

Muhammad, a monster with no human face ordered forced conversions

Muhammad sent one of his men to Yemen with a military force, where a local pagan leader was told, "Testify that none has the right to be worshipped except Allah, or else I will chop off your neck." ([Bukhari 59:643](#))

Muhammad, a monster with no human face raped his captives and ordered their rape.

This hadith provides the context for the Qur'anic verse ([4:24](#)): The Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) sent a military expedition to Awtas on the occasion of the battle of Hunain. They met their enemy and fought with them. They defeated them and took them captives.

Some of the Companions of the Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) were reluctant to have intercourse with the female captives in the presence of their husbands who were unbelievers. So Allah, the Exalted, sent down the Qur'anic verse: (Sura 4:24) "And all married women (are forbidden) unto you save those (captives) whom your right hands possess." (Abu Dawud 2150, also [Muslim 3433](#))

Muhammad, a monster with no human face sold women and children into slavery.

The women of the Banu Mustaliq were sold into slavery following their rape:

"We went out with Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) on the expedition to the Bi'l-Mustaliq and took captive some excellent Arab women; and we desired them, for we were suffering from the absence of our wives, (but at the same time) we also desired ransom for them. So we decided to have sexual intercourse with them but by

observing 'azl (Withdrawing the male sexual organ before emission of semen to avoid-conception). But we said: We are doing an act whereas Allah's Messenger is amongst us; why not ask him? So we asked Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him), and he said: It does not matter"(Sahih [Muslim 3371](#))

In fact, female slaves were traded like any other simple commodity by Muhammad and his band of devoted followers:

"Then the apostle sent Sa-d b. Zayd al-Ansari, brother of Abdu'l-Ashal with some of the captive women of Banu Qurayza to Najd and he sold them for horses and weapons." (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham/Hisham 693)

Muhammad, a monster with no human face was a slaver who owned and traded his slaves.

There came a slave and pledged allegiance to Allah's Apostle (may peace be upon him) on migration; he (the Holy Prophet) did not know that he was a slave. Then there came his master and demanded him back, whereupon Allah's Apostle (may peace be upon him) said: Sell him to me. And he bought him for two black slaves, and he did not afterwards take allegiance from anyone until he had asked him whether he was a slave (or a free man) (Sahih Muslim 3901).

The apostle told them to tell Malik that if he came to him as a Muslim he would return his family and property to him and give him a hundred camels. (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 879)

The apostle gave Ali a girl called Rayta; and he gave Uthman a girl called Zaynab; and he gave Umar a girl whom Umar gave to his son Abdullah. (Ibn Ishaq/Hisham 878)

The Prophet sent for a woman from the emigrants and she had a slave who was a carpenter. The Prophet said to her "Order your slave to prepare the wood (pieces) for the pulpit." So, she ordered her slave who went and cut the wood from the tamarisk and prepared the pulpit, for the Prophet. When he finished the pulpit, the woman informed the Prophet that it had been finished. The

Prophet asked her to send that pulpit to him, so they brought it. The Prophet lifted it and placed it at the place in which you see now. (Bukari 47:743)

Muhammad, a monster with no human face murdered those who insulted him.

A Jewish woman used to insult the Prophet and say bad things about him, so a man strangled her until she died, and the Prophet ruled that no blood money was due in this case. (Abu Dawud 4349)

Muhammad, a monster with no human face was a child molester who established pedophilia.

The legitimacy of “marrying” pre-pubescent girls who have not yet had their “monthly courses” is established both in the Qur’an and in the "perfect example" set by Muhammad for his Muslim followers. The Qur'an:

Such of your women as have passed the age of monthly courses, for them the prescribed period, if ye have any doubts, is three months, and for those who have no courses (it is the same) ([65:4](#))

The rule concerns divorce, which obviously implies marriage. Muhammad wanted believing men to observe a three month waiting period before evicting their wives, to make sure that they weren't pregnant.

Muhammad elsewhere encouraged his men to marry “young girls” for sexual pleasure:

"Allah's Apostle said to me, "Have you got married O Jabir?" I replied, "Yes." He asked "What, a virgin or a matron?" I replied, "Not a virgin but a matron." He said, "Why did you not marry a young girl who would have fondled with you?" ([Bukhari59:382](#))

Lest there be any doubt by what he meant by “young,” Muhammad set the example by marrying and having sex with Aisha when she was only 9-years-old:

'A'isha (Allah be pleased with her) reported: “Allah's Messenger (may peace be upon him) married me when I was six years old, and I was admitted to his house at the age of nine.” (Sahih [Muslim 3309](#)) This is confirmed in many other hadith as well.

According to the most reliable traditions, Aisha brought her dolls to Muhammad’s house for play ([Muslim 3341](#)) and he would fondle the little girl in the tub while taking baths with her ([Bukhari 6:298](#)). Aisha was just a teenager by the time Muhammad died, but she had already spent over half her life in marriage to him

Even worse for Muslims is that part of the Qur’an was actually “revealed” while Muhammad was in bed with this little girl: [Muhammad said] "...the Divine Inspirations do not come to me on any of the beds except that of Aisha." ([Bukhari 47:755](#))

As in Communism, in Islam the indoctrination and dehumanization of children turn young Muslim boys into killing machines.

[http://www.familysecuritymatters.org/publications/id.11242/pub\\_detail.asp](http://www.familysecuritymatters.org/publications/id.11242/pub_detail.asp)

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=d1u7xzzqtpA>

<http://www.godlikeproductions.com/forum1/message1810662/pg1>

[http://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2013/04/turkistan\\_islamic\\_pa\\_2.php](http://www.longwarjournal.org/archives/2013/04/turkistan_islamic_pa_2.php)

Imam Ja’far as-Sadiq (a.s.) narrates that a young man presented himself to the Holy Prophet (S) and said that he wanted to participate in *Jihad*. The Holy Prophet (S) told him:

*“Certainly, go for Jihad in the way of Allah. If your are killed you will be alive near Allah and be provided sustenance from Him. The*

*recompense for your sacrifice would be with Allah. If you return alive your sins would be washed off as if you were a newborn child.”*

Muhammad was a totalitarian monster of history.

## **PROPHET MUHAMMAD WAS NO PROPHET OF GOD**

There are many men who have lived horrid lives. They have raped, murdered, and burned cities to the ground. Horrible acts. Then one day, they come to realize their wrong actions and totally change. They beg for forgiveness, spend the rest of their lives atoning for their crimes. (Let us summarize what has already been stated in this book) - In the case of Islam, Muhammad was criminal par excellence, who even created a God, called Allah, to give divine sanction to his criminality. Muhammad invented the Allah of the Quran, a criminal incarnate of his own, whom he used for creating a perfect totalitarian order as outlined in the Quran. Muhammad was Allah and Allah was Muhammad – a child molester, wife abuser, rapist, murderer, torturer, and terrorist – a small sample of the criminality of Muhammad. If God picked such a prophet to represent him anywhere in the universe and gave divine sanction and support/encouragement to His prophet’s criminal acts, that God would no longer be of Moral Perfection. That God would be fraud creation to act as an accomplice of this evil prophet.

We have seen above that the Quran is not book of Moral Perfection, but an epitome of moral perversity, filled with numerous exhortations to immoral and criminal acts, which could not come from God or spoken to Muhammad by Angel Gabriel.

Muhammad not only created a book, the Quran, in the name of his invented God Allah, filled with exhortations to commit all kinds of horrible actions, he also put every command/exhortation to real action. He engaged in mass murder, torture, raping of sex slaves, plunder, and selling captured slaves to raise funds to finance his jihadi armies. Muhammad owned 40 slaves. He was also a horrible child molester. A child is the very essence of innocence. Molesting a child sexually is evil. To start sexually molesting a child at the age of 6 and start raping her at the age of 9 for a prophet would be

deemed a most despicable evil act humans can commit. And this is exactly what Muhammad did to his child-wife, Aisha.

Muhammad, as presented in his actions outlined in the Quran, Hadiths, and Sira, was one of the most diabolically evil persons seen in history: A Monster of History. Such an evil incarnate can never be a representative of the supreme creator of Universe. Therefore, Muhammad was not a true prophet, and his Allah was no God, period!

In conclusion, Allah of the Quran is a fraudulent creation. Allah (of the Quran) does not exist. There is no Allah as depicted in Islam. Allah was created by Muhammad, and he represented nothing but the mind of Muhammad himself, and a most vile one. Muhammad never received God's message via Gabriel. The Quran is a fraudulent book – a product of a psychotic human mind - Muhammad. To understand the sheer depravity of Muhammad read Free Book - Killing Muhammad - at <http://www.godofmoralperfection.com/>

## **SHARIA LAW BARBARIC BARBARISM**

### **Part 3 of : SIX REQUIREMENTS FOR ISLAM TO BE FROM GOD**

**3. It is central to Islam that Sharia Law is the divine constitution of God. To be so EVERY teaching of Sharia Law must be Moral Perfection. If only one teaching is immoral then ALL Islam is fraudulent and not from God.**

It is the prime directive of Islam to conquer all the nations of the world for Allah, murder all non-Muslims who refuse to convert to Islam, destroy all manmade constitutions and replace them with Sharia Law.

**IN ISLAM, SHARIA LAW IS THE DIVINE CONSTITUTION OF GOD. ALL DEMOCRATIC CONSTITUTIONS ARE MANMADE AND EVIL AND MUST BE REPLACED BY SHARIA LAW. IN ORDER TO BE THE DIVINE CONSTITUTION OF GOD EVERY TEACHING OF SHARIA MUST BE MORAL PERFECTION. WE WILL PROVE THAT SHARIA LAW IS BARBARIC BARBARISM AND THEREFORE ISLAM IS FRAUDULENT.**

So what is Sharia Law? Sharia translates as "the path." Sharia is a comprehensive framework designed to govern all aspects of life. Though it has spiritual elements, it would be a mistake to think of it as a "religious" code in the Western sense because it seeks to regulate all manner of behavior in the secular sphere - economic, social, military, legal and political. It is the fusing of religion, government and private life into one codified body of law based on Islam's religious ideology that governs everything from politics to economics, from banking to business, and from family issues to sexuality, even going so far as to legislate private matters such as hygiene. Separation of church and state, a principle on which democracy in America was founded, is non-existent in Islamic countries ruled by Sharia Law. Sharia regulation is oppressive, discriminatory, utterly inimical to our core constitutional liberties and destructive of equal protection under the law, especially for women.



Sharia law is so all-encompassing that it leaves no room for independent thought, freedom of speech or freedom of religion. Wonder how to pray or when to pray? Sharia law will dictate that. Wonder how to divide your possessions to your heirs upon your death? Sharia law will tell you how. Wonder whether you should bathe after being intimate with your wife? Yes, Sharia Law will even legislate this matter, for obedience to the law requires obedience to Allah and His Messenger and the jurisprudence they implemented in 7th century Arabia. Let's look at some specific Sharia Laws to see whether they are compatible with Western principles. Since Islamic countries currently implement Sharia Law to varying degrees, we'll focus on fundamental jurisprudence as dictated by Saudi Arabia, the home of Mecca and the keeper of the "purest" form of Islam and Islamic law. All laws listed below are directly from Alifta.com, a website for official "fatwas" (legal opinions) issued by the General Presidency of Scholarly Research and Ifta (issuing fatwas) of the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.

In order to be the divine constitution of God – ALL of the following teachings of Sharia Law must be Moral Perfection. If only one teaching is not Moral Perfection then Sharia Law is not the divine constitution of God and all Islam is fraudulent. Needless to say all Sharia is an immoral obscenity.

## **LEGAL BARBARIC BARBARISM**

### **Sharia Law & Freedom of Speech:**

**The punishment for apostasy (changing or discarding one's Islamic religion) is death.** *Fatwa 4400, Part No. 1, Page 334 & 335*

**Mocking anything in the Qur'an or the Sunnah of the prophet Muhammad is apostasy and therefore punishable by death.** *Fatwa 2196, Part No. 2, Page 42*

**Criticizing Islam, shari'ah law or the Sunnah of the prophet Muhammad is apostasy and therefore punishable by death.** *Fatwa 21021, Part No. 1, Page 414*

**Any Muslim who states a preference for democracy rather than shari'ah law or questions anything in the Qur'an or Sunnah is a kafir (disbeliever), considered an apostate, and therefore sentenced to death.***Fatwa 19351, Part No. 22, Page 239-248*

#### **Sharia Law & Human Rights:**

**The punishment for theft is amputation of the right hand up to the elbow.***Fatwa 3339, Part No. 22, Page 218 & 219*

**The penalty for premarital sexual intercourse is 100 lashes with a whip and one year of exile.***Volume 3, Part No. 3, Page 359*

**The penalty for adultery between a married man and a married woman is 100 lashes with a whip and death by stoning.***Volume 3, Part No. 3, Page 359*

**The penalty for homosexuality is death.***Fatwa 4324, Part No. 22, Page 53 & 54*

**Non-Muslims living in lands ruled by Islamic law (shari'ah) must pay a poll tax (jizyah) in order to be subdued and feel subjugated to Muslims. Refusal to pay the tax grants Muslims the right to wage war against the non-muslims.***Fatwa 4461, Part No. 1, Page 215**Volume 3, Part No. 3, Page 183-190*

**Waging war against non-Muslims (jihad), even those who are peaceful, is encouraged so that other religions and atheism will be purged from the earth.***Volume 2, Part No. 2, Page 437-440*

**If a Muslim kills a Jew or Christian dhimmi (one who pays the poll tax), he must pay only half the amount of "blood money" he would have to pay for killing a Muslim.***Fatwa 5414, Part No. 21, Page 245*

#### **Sharia Law & Women's Rights:**

**Women are permitted an education in Islamic issues (religious education) and family duties, but academic study is not encouraged.***Fatwa 9019*

**Women are not permitted to attend universities where both men and women are taught or all-female schools with male teachers.***Fatwa 13814, Part No. 12, Page 150*

**Women over the age of puberty are not permitted to leave the house without covering the body (except face and hands).** *Fatwa 667, Part No. 17, Page 142-150*

**Women are not permitted to visit the graves of loved ones.***Fatwa 2501, Part No. 1, Page 429*

**Women are not permitted to obtain passports (since their photographs in them may tempt men), unless for the purpose of making Hajj (pilgrimage to Mecca).***Fatwa 2595, Part No. 1, Page 719*

**Women are not permitted to travel without a spouse or male relative.***Fatwa 12139, Part No. 11, Page 38*

**Women are not permitted to be alone with men who are not relatives or spouses, and the punishment for such "indecent" is whipping or stoning.***Fatwa 9693, Part No. 12, Page 381 & 382*

**Women are not permitted to speak softly to a man or otherwise provoke his desire with letters, phone calls or glances, the punishment of which is whipping or stoning.***Fatwa 9693, Part No. 12, Page 381 & 382*

#### **Sharia Law & Civil Matters:**

**A man may divorce his wife by simply giving her a triple talaq (saying "I divorce you" three times simultaneously).***Fatwa 6542, 2nd question*

**A woman whose husband divorces her three times by simply saying "I divorce you", even if divorced against her will, cannot seek alimony unless she is pregnant.***Fatwa 20918, Part No. 20, Page 227*

**A man may not adopt any children, even if they are his stepchildren born to his wife from a prior marriage.** *Fatwa 5124, Part No. 9, Page 10*

**Men are entitled to twice the amount of inheritance a woman receives, regardless of what a person's wishes are as detailed in a will.***Fatwa 8778, Part No. 21, Page 234*

### **Sharia Law & Business Matters:**

Since usury (charging or paying interest) is a sin, working at banks with interest-bearing deposits, keeping money in interest-bearing deposits, or accepting loans that charge interest is prohibited. *Fatwa 4011, Part No. 12, Page 80*

It is illegal to work in certain industries, such as retailers selling musical instruments, wine, tobacco, or music CDs; a photography studio; or any company that requires its employees to be photographed *Fatwa 5436, Part No. 13, Page 42*

Muslims are encouraged not to enter into business partnerships with non-Muslims. *Fatwa 5855, Part No. 2, Page 98 & 99*

### **Sharia Law & Personal Hygiene:**

Women are required to pluck, depilate or otherwise remove all facial and body hair, with the exception of shaving the eyebrows or head. *Fatwa 5007*

Men must let their beards grow without cutting but keep their mustache trimmed so as to appear different from non-Muslims. *Fatwa 2196, Part No. 2, Page 41 & 42*

Failure to take a ritual bath for the purpose of purifying oneself after sexual intercourse is a sin that must be repented from and will invalidate one's prayers to Allah. *Fatwa 11188, Part No. 6, Page 19*

### **Death Compensation**

As already stated in *Fatwa 5414, Part No. 21, Page 245* If a Muslim kills a Jew or Christian dhimmi (one who pays the poll tax), he must pay only half the amount of "blood money" he would have to pay for killing a Muslim. Following is a listing of the required death compensation.

From the website of the Consulate General of India, Jeddah, who is recording these matters because they come up in connection with his people who are working in Saudi Arabia:

**Mode of Payment:**

All Death Compensation cases (except industrial accidents) in Saudi Arabia are settled through concerned Sharia Courts in accordance with the Sharia Law.

**Maximum Amount admissible:**

The maximum amount of Death Compensation (Diyya) generally admissible in Saudi Arabia, in respect of road/traffic/fire accident, murder, etc. is as under: Death Compensation in respect of a male person:

- i. Muslim - SR. 100,000/-
- ii. Christian/Jew - SR.50,000/-
- iii. Other religions: such as Hindu, Buddhist, Jain, etc. - SR 6666.66

In the case of death of a female, death compensation allowed is equal to half the amount as admissible to males professing the same religion. Further the amount of compensation admissible, is based on the percentage of responsibility fixed on the causer e.g. if the causer is held 50% responsible for the accident resulting in the death of a Muslim, the amount of Death Compensation admissible will be SR 50,000 only.

100,000 Saudi riyals = \$26,665.25

50,000 Saudi riyals = \$13,332.62

6,666.66 Saudi riyals = \$1,777.69

To truly understand the evil we face read the following quotation from the Secretary General of the Islamic Sharia Council Suhaib Hasan, describing his plans for Sharia in Britain. There are 89 Sharia Law courts presently operating legally in Britain. There is rapidly evolving two different systems of law, which will eventually merge into only one legal system – Sharia. Quoting “If Sharia law is implemented, then you can turn this country [Great Britain] into a haven of peace because once a thief’s hand is cut off nobody is going to steal.” Furthermore, “once, just only once, if an adulterer is stoned, nobody is going to commit this crime at all,” and finally, “we want to offer it to the British society. If they accept it, it is for

their good and if they don't accept it they'll need more and more prisons.”

Recently the good people of Oklahoma voted by 70% to ban Sharia Law forbidding their courts from considering Sharia in any of its rulings. It is important to understand that Sharia has invaded the legal system of the United States. Under the guise of religious freedom, Sharia rulings are being made by judges everywhere. Incredibly an Oklahoma judge just ruled that such a ban is unconstitutional because it infringes on the religious rights of Muslims. The horror of Sharia has been given legal protection.

In their defense of Sharia, Muslims hid under the cloak of religious practice stating that the ballot measure would infringe on the constitutional rights of ordinary Oklahomans — including the right to wear religious head scarves in driver's license photographs, choose Islamic marriage contracts, implement Islamic wills, or to be buried according to one's religious beliefs.

This is a bunch of nonsense. The Oklahoma law forbids lawmakers from legislating for Oklahomans as a whole using Sharia rather than American law. It does not forbid private individuals from getting married or writing wills in any way they wish. The idea of the Oklahoma Sharia ban is to prevent judges from making decisions based on a legal system that contradicts the principles of American law in numerous particulars.

Again it is imperative that Sharia be banned throughout the USA. Do not allow yourself to be fooled or tricked by the elites into any false sense of security. Islam is a direct threat to our way of life. Do not sit on the sidelines of life like the Germans did allowing Hitler to come to power. Demand from your congressmen the banning of Sharia, criminalization of Jihad and then the passage of the Democracy and Freedom Act, Constitutional Amendment: Equality of Women, banning Stealth Jihad and the other recommendations listed in the book "Hate Free Society " under Chapter - Plan of Action.

For non-Muslims the religion of Islam is of little importance. A Muslim cares about the religion of Islam, but all nonbelievers are affected by Islam's political views. This article discusses Islam as a political system. There is no need to talk about Muslims or religion. Muslims are people and vary from one to another. Religion is what one does to go to Paradise and avoid Hell. It is neither useful nor necessary to discuss Islam as a religion. But we have to talk about Islam in the political realm, because it is a powerful political system. To further understand Sharia Law read: Sharia Law For Non-Muslims: <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-63.htm> and Sharia Law and Women: <http://islamreform.net/new-page-65.htm> and the horror of Sharia and Islam as lived by WafaSultan <http://islamreform.net/new-page-134.htm> Following is the true reality of Sharia. (We now follow with a number of articles concerning Sharia. There will be some overlapping repetition of very important Sharia concepts.)

### **Sharia Law Made Simple**

*Sharia* implies “the clear, well-trodden path.” Sharia Law<sup>1</sup> provides Muslims with religious and political guidelines for their journey on earth. It is derived from commands in the Quran (14%) and the example of Muhammad (86%).

Sharia Law reveals an impassible gulf between Islamic and Western law. In Western society, the government grants inalienable rights to every individual, of which protection from violence is foremost. Every individual stands in direct relation to the state, which wields a monopoly of violence. Islam's legal system is radically different: the father is a "governor" or "administrator" of the family, that is, a little sovereign within his domestic realm, with the right to employ violence to control his wife, children, and others. That alone makes Sharia Law incompatible with the Western concept of human rights.

### **There is No Excuse for Domestic Violence (except Sharia Law)**

Bill of Rights: Article 5 -- No person shall . . . be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law.

## Sharia Law:

1. Obligation to Command the Right and Forbid the Wrong -- Muslims are obligated to discipline others. If censuring with harsh words, breaking things, or intimidation does not work, Muslims are obligated “to directly hit or kick the person, or use similar measures that do not involve weapons.” (Section q5.8)
2. Wife beating – “[A husband] may hit her, but not in a way that injures her, meaning he may not break bones, wound her, or cause blood to flow.” (Section m10.12)
3. Honor killing – “The following are not subject to retaliation: a father or mother for killing their offspring, or offspring’s offspring. (Section o1.2(4))
4. Killing an apostate – “There is no indemnity for killing an apostate. Or any expiation, since it is killing someone who deserves to die.” (Section o8.4)
5. Obligation to engage in Jihad – “Jihad is a communal obligation upon Muslims each year.” (Section o9.1) The objective of jihad is: “The caliph makes war upon Jews, Christians, and Zoroastrians until they become Muslim or else pay the non-Muslim poll tax.” (Section o9.8)

The key to understanding how Sharia Law differs radically from the Western concept of law is found in the Sharia definition of good and bad: “The basic premise of this school of thought is that the *good* of the acts of those morally responsible is what the Lawgiver (syn. Allah or his Messenger) has indicated is good by permitting it or asking it be done. And the *bad* is what the Lawgiver has indicated is bad by asking it not be done. The good is not what reason considers good, nor the bad what reason considers bad. The measure of good and bad, according to this school of thought, is the Sacred Law, not reason.” (Para. a1.4) To illustrate how the legal concepts of the Islamic “Lawgiver” differ significantly from those based on reason, here are some familiar commands from Mosaic Law:



**Love your Neighbor (or “the Golden Rule”):** “Those who follow [Muhammad] are ruthless to the unbelievers but merciful to one another. (Quran 48:29) Islam always distinguishes between Muslims and non-Muslims.

**Do not Murder:** Sharia exceptions: Murdering an apostate (Para. o4.17) and a parent murdering his/her children or his/her children’s children (Para. o1.2(4)) The latter exception applies to honor murders.

**Do not commit Adultery:** Sharia exceptions: Sex with multiple wives (m6.10), sex with slaves and captives (Quran 33:50), and sex with temporary wives (Quran 4:24).

**Do not steal:** Sharia exceptions: Forcible seizure, snatching and running, and theft by betraying a trust (embezzlement). (Para. o14.6) Corruption is rampant in Islamic states due to these exceptions.

**Do not bear false witness:** Sharia exceptions: It is OK to break the *intent* of the oath, as long as you don’t break the *letter* of the oath. (*Tawriya*) (Para. o19.1) and “When it is possible to achieve such an aim by lying but not by telling the truth, it is permissible to lie if attaining the goal is permissible.”(*Taqiyya*) Examples including protecting Islam or a Muslim. (Para. r8.2)

<sup>1</sup> The most complete concise sourcebook for Sharia Law is ‘Umdat al-Salik, or Reliance of the Traveler, compiled by Ahmad ibn Niqib al-Misri (d. 1368). This “classic manual of Islamic Sacred Law” was translated into English by Nuh Ha Mim Keller in 1991. The 1,200 page volume has been certified by Al-Azhar University (Egypt) and the International Institute of Islamic Thought (USA). Many of the provisions have been brought more up-to-date with commentary by ‘Umar Barakat (d. 1890). While the volume represents the Shafi’i School of jurisprudence, it is identical with 75 percent of the other three Sunni Schools of Islamic law. Most of this manual can be accessed on-line at: <http://www.shafifiqh.com/maktabah/relianceoftraveller.pdf> . References in the text are to this manual or the Quran.

Reliance of the Traveler contains some purely religious sections (45%), including Prayer, Alms, Fasting, and the Pilgrimage. However, a substantial portion is devoted to non-religious topics (55%), such as Personal Hygiene, Legal Rulings, Trade, Inheritance, Marriage and Divorce, and Justice (including Apostasy and Jihad). Note: Marriage is not a *religious* act in Sharia Law, as neither the imam nor the mosque is involved, since marriage is basically a *business transaction* between the guardian and the groom. (Para. m3.2) The manual covers every aspect of life from birth to after burial, when the dead person in the grave is coached on how to answer angels Munkar and Nakir. (Para. w32.0) The stipulations of both the religious and non-religious sections are in the form of what is obligatory, permissible, or not permissible. To give you an idea of the scope of the coverage, Reliance of the Traveler contains one list of over 440 “enormities” (Para. w52.1). Here is a sampling of those sins: drinking from a gold or silver vessel, plucking eyebrows, raising one’s eyes to the sky during prayer, a male wearing silk or gold, dying the hair, not lending one’s stud animal for use, for a woman to leave the house with perfume on, showing others the weak points of the Muslims, playing stringed instruments, and composing poetry or singing about things offensive to Muslims.

The most serious Sharia Law capital crime is blasphemy -- insulting Islam or Muhammad. A Muslim is considered an apostate – subject to being killed by anyone – for being sarcastic about the Quran, any part of Islam, any ruling of Sharia Law, or any of Allah’s messengers. (Para. o8.7) Non-Muslims who are viewed as *dhimmis*, or protected people, lose that protection and can be killed if they lead a Muslim away from Islam or mention something impermissible about Allah, Muhammad, or Islam. (Para. o11.10) These provisions of Sharia Law are often used to persecute and drive out apostates and non-Muslims, but those people are *supposedly* protected by the First Amendment of the U.S. Constitution. Honor killings are rooted in the capital crime of apostasy.

Sharia Law also includes a set of crimes that invoke *hudud* penalties, which are the penalties specified in the Quran and therefore cannot be mitigated or reduced. They include amputating the right hand of a thief, amputating the right hand and left foot of an armed highway robber, stoning an adulterer, flogging a fornicator or sodomizer 100 lashes and banishing the person 50 miles for one year, flogging a false accuser of adultery 80 lashes, and flogging a person 40 lashes for drinking even a glass of wine. (Para. o12.0 – o16.7) Except for the latter crime, all of these penalties apply to Muslims and non-Muslims alike in an Islamic State. These penalties are never revoked, but only “postponed” until the country becomes an Islamic State.

What is disturbing about Sharia Law is its relentless bias against women -- in violation of every modern concept of civil or human rights. A woman’s testimony is worth only half that of a man (Quran 2:282) and her inheritance is one-half that of a man. (Quran 4:11) Female Genital Mutilation is ”obligatory” for women. (e4.3) Young women may be forced to marry without their consent to total strangers. (Para. m3.13(1) A husband may beat his wife (Para. m10.12) and confine her to the house (Para. m10.12(2). A husband can divorce a wife at will (Para. n3.2), marry multiple wives (Para. m6.10), and he automatically gets custody of children at age 7 (Para. m13.5) or if the mother remarries (Para. m13.4). Worse yet, women are forced to abide by Sharia Law rulings against them because challenging rulings of the “Lawgiver” is an act of apostasy, punishable by death. (Para. o8.7(19))

In the U.S. today, it is the *political* aspect of Sharia Law that has become most intrusive into our daily lives. This is based on Sharia’s insistence that Christianity and Judaism are “remnant cults” which are no longer valid. (Para. w4.1(2) Furthermore, wherever Muslims live and practice their rules is considered “Muslim lands,” so “there is virtually no country on the face of the earth where Muslims have an excuse to behave differently than they would in an Islamic country, whether in their commercial or other dealings.” (Para. w43.5) The result is that Islamists (those pushing political Islam) are insisting on special prayer rooms, work breaks for prayer, segregated swimming pools, the right to wear *niqabs* and *hijabs*, and

the refusal of employees to come into contact with alcohol, pork, or dogs. However, Sharia Law provides specific exceptions for these situations, but the Islamists ignore those exceptions in order to advance their Islamic agenda. For example, an employee can skip a prayer (and join it to a later prayer) “if he fears harm in earning his living . . . giving leeway to workers for whom it is impossible to leave their work.” (Para. f15.18(5)) Also, “looking at a woman is permissible for testimony in court, for commercial dealings, and so forth, in which cases looking is permissible to the degree required.” (Para. m2.11) Photos for identification are permitted (Para. w50.4) and the purchase of automobile and other required insurance is also lawful even though it is considered a form of gambling. (Para. w42.4) Non-Muslims must respectfully say “No!” to the Islamist agenda, and fight it in court if necessary. The tide is turning against the Islamist agenda. Twenty-four states are currently considering anti-Sharia legislation. Recently, Dearborn, MI, was ordered to pay out a \$100,000 settlement for wrongful imposition of Sharia Law against non-Muslims who fought back in court.

### **Sharia in Europe Today**

When you study Islam in Europe today, you are seeing America in 20 years. Why? The actions by Muslims in Europe are based on Sharia law, the same Sharia law that is beginning to be implemented in America today. For truly frightening video of the reality of Islam in France go to : <http://islamreform.net/new-page-100.htm>

- Traffic cannot move in London streets as Muslims commandeer the streets to pray-a political result based on Sharia law.
- Entire areas of Europe are no-go zones for non-Muslims, this includes the police. These are Islamic enclaves where only Muslims live. The Muslim-only policy is based on Sharia.
- In England an Anglican bishop calls for the rule of Islamic law for Muslims. The bishop is obeying Sharia law.

- In the schools only Islamic approved texts can be used. This is based on Sharia law.
  - Christians may not speak to Muslims about Christianity nor may they hand out literature. This is a political result based on Sharia law enforced by British courts.
  - Rape by Muslims is so prevalent that Sweden has forbidden the police to collect any data in the investigation that would point to Islam. Rape is part of Islamic doctrine as applied to non-Muslim women.
  - In London mass demonstrations by Muslims call for the end of British law and Sharia law to rule all people. This political action is based on Sharia.
  - In some English hospitals, during Ramadan fast (an Islamic religious event) non-Muslims cannot eat where a Muslim can see them. The submission of non-Muslims is based on Sharia law.
  - At British hospitals, Muslim women are treated only as Sharia law demands.
  - If a Dane says that he is proud to be Danish near a Muslim, it can be seen as hate speech and racism. This is in accordance to Sharia law.
- Police are being murdered so their Muslim killers can ascend to Paradise as per Quran verse 9.111.

### **Sharia in America Today**

Here are current and historical events in America that are driven by Sharia law:

- On September 11, 2001 jihadists attacked and destroyed the World Trade Center. This was in compliance to the laws of jihad found in the Sharia law. The attack was a political action based upon a religious motivation.
- All textbooks in America must be approved by Islamic councils that are controlled by the Muslim Brotherhood. This is in accordance with Sharia law.
- American employers and schools are met with demands for time and space to do Islamic prayer. These demands are based on Sharia law.
- The American banking system is becoming Islamicized with Sharia financing. Our banking system indulges in Sharia financial law and does not know the rest of Sharia law.
- Universities are asked to close swimming pools and other athletic facilities to be used for Muslim women.
- Hospitals are being sued for not having Sharia compliant treatment.
- No course at the college level uses critical thinking in the history and doctrine of Islam. Under Sharia no aspect of Islam may be criticized.
- Muslim charities give money to jihadists, as per Sharia law.
- Muslim foot-baths are being installed in airport facilities, using tax money. This is in accordance with Sharia law.
- American prisons are a stronghold of proselytizing for Islam.
- Workplaces are being made Islamic worship sites through

special rooms and time off to pray. This is in accordance to Sharia law.

- Islamic refugees bring all of their wives for welfare and medical treatment to America. Authorities will not act even when presented with evidence. Polygamy is pure Sharia.

- We are fighting wars in Iraq and Afghanistan to implement constitutions that have the supremacy of Sharia law as their first article.

### **Why Do We Need to Know Sharia?**

ISLAMIC SCHOLARS CLAIM: Islamic law is perfect, universal and eternal. The laws of the United States are temporary, limited and will pass. It is the duty of every Muslim to obey the laws of Allah, the Sharia.

SHARIA: Sharia is based on the principles found in the Koran and other Islamic religious/political texts. There are no common principles between American law and Sharia.

Under Sharia law:

- There is no freedom of religion
  - There is no freedom of speech
  - There is no freedom of thought
  - There is no freedom of artistic expression
  - There is no freedom of the press
  - There is no equality of peoples-a non-Muslim, a Kafir, is never equal to a Muslim
  - There are no equal rights for women
  - Women can be beaten
  - A non-Muslim cannot bear arms
- 
- There is no equal protection under Sharia for different classes of people. Justice is dualistic, with one set of laws for Muslim males and different laws for women and non-Muslims.

- Our Constitution is a man-made document of ignorance, jahiliyah, that must submit to Sharia
- There is no democracy, since that means that a non-Muslim is equal to a Muslim
- Non-Muslims are dhimmis, third-class citizens
- There is no Golden Rule
- There is no critical thought
- All governments must be ruled by Sharia law

Unlike common law, Sharia is not interpretive, nor can it be changed

### **HOW SHARIA LAW WILL DESTROY THE CONSTITUTION**

This is the barbarism that Imam Feisal Abdel Rauf (The Imam who wants to build the 9/11 mosque and all his supporters) want to impose on the United States and Europe. As you can clearly see, democracy and freedom ceases to exist, women are destroyed, slavery, sex slaves and Islamic totalitarianism are imposed. Imam Feisal Abdel Rauf claims that the U.S. constitution is Sharia compliant. Now let us examine below a few laws of Sharia to see how truthful Imam Rauf is:

1- Jihad, defined as “to war against non-Muslims to establish the religion,” is the duty of every Muslim and Muslim head of state (Caliph). Muslim Caliphs who refuse jihad are in violation of Sharia and unfit to rule.

2- A Caliph can hold office through seizure of power meaning through force.

3- A Caliph is exempt from being charged with serious crimes such as murder, adultery, robbery, theft, drinking and in some cases of rape.



- 4- A percentage of Zakat (charity [money](#)) must go towards jihad.
- 5- It is obligatory to obey the commands of the Caliph, even if he is unjust.
- 6- A caliph must be a Muslim, a non-slave and a male.
- 7- The Muslim public must remove the Caliph if he rejects Islam.
- 8- A Muslim who leaves Islam must be killed immediately.
- 9- A Muslim will be forgiven for murder of: 1) an apostate 2) an adulterer 3) a highway robber. Vigilante street justice and honor killing is acceptable.
- 10- A Muslim will not get the death penalty if he kills a non-Muslim, but will get it for killing a Muslim.
- 11- Sharia never abolished slavery, sexual slavery and highly regulates it. A master will not be punished for killing his slave.
- 12- Sharia dictates death by stoning, beheading, amputation of limbs, flogging even for crimes of sin such as adultery.
- 13- Non-Muslims are not equal to Muslims under the law. They must comply to Islamic law if they are to remain safe. They are forbidden to marry [Muslim women](#), publicly display wine or pork, recite their scriptures or openly celebrate their religious holidays or funerals. They are forbidden from building new churches or building them higher than mosques. They may not enter a mosque without permission. A non-Muslim is no longer protected if he leads a Muslim away from Islam.
- 14- It is a crime for a non-Muslim to sell weapons to someone who will use them against Muslims. Non-Muslims cannot curse a Muslim, say anything derogatory about Allah, the Prophet, or Islam, or expose the weak points of Muslims. But Muslims can curse non-Muslims.

15- A non-Muslim cannot inherit from a Muslim.

16- Banks must be Sharia compliant and interest is not allowed.

17- No testimony in court is acceptable from people of low-level jobs, such as street sweepers or bathhouse attendants. Women in low level jobs such as professional funeral mourners cannot keep custody of their children in case of divorce.

18- A non-Muslim cannot rule — even over a non-Muslim minority.

19- Homosexuality is punishable by death.

20- There is no age limit for marriage of girls. The marriage contract can take place anytime after birth and can be consummated at age 8 or 9.

21- Rebelliousness on the part of the wife nullifies the husband's obligation to support her, gives him permission to beat her and keep her from leaving the home.

22- Divorce is only in the hands of the husband and is as easy as saying: "I divorce you" and becomes effective even if the husband did not intend it.

23- There is no community property between husband and wife and the husband's property does not automatically go to the wife after his death.

24- A woman inherits half what a man inherits.

25- A man has the right to have up to 4 wives and none of them have a right to divorce him — even if he is polygamous.

26- The dowry is given in exchange for the woman's sexual organs.

27- A man is allowed to have sex with slave women and women captured in battle, and if the enslaved woman is married her marriage is annulled.

28- The testimony of a woman in court is half the value of a man.

29- A woman loses custody if she remarries.

30- To prove rape, a woman must have 4 male witnesses.

31- A rapist may only be required to pay the bride-money (dowry) without marrying the rape victim.

32- A Muslim woman must cover every inch of her body, which is considered "Awrah," a sexual organ. Not all Sharia schools allow the face of a woman exposed.

33- A Muslim man is forgiven if he kills his wife at the time he caught her in the act of adultery. However, the opposite is not true for women, since the man "could be married to the woman he was caught with."

34-It is obligatory for a Muslim to lie if the purpose is obligatory. That means that for the sake of abiding with Islam's commandments, such as jihad, a Muslim is obliged to lie and should not have any feelings of guilt or shame associated with this kind of lying.

This is why we are fighting Islam. Do you want some Imam and his religious police to order how you and your family must live your lives and if you refuse murder you and your family?

**ISLAMIC SCHOLARS CLAIM:** The perfect Islamic family law is sacred law since it is based upon the words of Allah in the glorious Quran and the Sunna of Muhammad. All other laws are man-made and must submit to the will of Allah; therefore, only Sharia law is suitable for Muslims. For Muslims to be ruled by Kafir laws is an abomination. If we do not stop Islam, this is how you and your family will be living your lives. Again, this is why it is absolutely critical to ban Sharia Law and Stealth Jihad (see further). It will not be the end of Islam but it definitely will be the beginning of the end.

## Key Tenets of Sharia

I believe that the most vulnerable aspect of the Islamist ideology is Sharia Law. Any rational person would conclude that Sharia Law is racist, sexist, and discriminates on the basis of religion. These are no-no's in the 21st Century. If Sharia Law can be condemned on rational grounds, it throws in to question the entire Islamic ideology. You can't have one without the other. Notice how apologists for Islam always try to parce words when it comes to Sharia Law. They say, "Well, there are different interpretations of Sharia Law, and we don't agree with what you just quoted." No, there is one standard and it is reflected in "Umdat al-Salik" ("The Reliance of the Traveller") by al-Misri (died 1368) which has been around since the Middle Ages. The English translation has been approved by Al-Ahzar University in Cairo. It doesn't get any more authentic than that.

## Key Tenets of Sharia

The following are some of the most important—and, particularly for Western non-Muslims, deeply problematic—tenets of sharia, arranged in alphabetical order. The citations for these findings are drawn from the Koran, schools of Islam and other recognized sources are offered as illustrative examples of the basis for such practices under sharia.

1. Abrogation ('Al-mansukh wa al-nasikh' in Arabic—the abrogated and the abrogating): Verses that come later in the Koran, chronologically, supersede, or abrogate, the earlier ones. In effect, this results in the more moderate verses of the Meccan period being abrogated by the later, violent, Medinan period.
2. Adultery ('Zina' in Arabic): Unlawful intercourse is a capital crime under sharia, punishable by lashing and stoning to death.
3. Apostasy ('Irtidad' or 'Ridda' in Arabic): The established ruling of sharia is that apostates are to be killed wherever they may be found.

4. Democracy & Islam: Any system of man-made law is considered illicit under Islamic law, for whose adherents Allah already has provided the only law permitted, sharia. Islam and democracy can never co-exist in harmony.

5. Female Genital Mutilation.

6. Gender Inequality: Sharia explicitly relegates women to a status inferior to men.

- Testimony of a woman before a judge is worth half that of a man.
- Women are to receive just one half the inheritance of a male.
- Muslim men are given permission by Allah in the Koran to beat their wives.
- Muslim men are given permission by Allah to commit marital rape, as they please.
- Muslim men are permitted to marry up to four wives and to keep concubines in any number.
- Muslim women may marry only one Muslim man and are forbidden from marrying a non-Muslim.
- A woman may not travel outside the home without the permission of her male guardian and must be accompanied by a male family member if she does so.
- Under sharia, to bring a claim of rape, a Muslim woman must present four male Muslim witnesses in good standing. Islam thus places the burden of avoiding illicit sexual encounters entirely on the woman. In effect, under sharia, women who bring a claim of rape without being able to produce the requisite four male Muslim witnesses are admitting to having had illicit sex. If she or the man is married, this amounts to an admission of adultery.

Rape is a felony under U.S. law, but under Sharia Law it is not. It is akin to damaging something (the woman's virginity), so the penalty is the usual cost of what was damaged – typically, \$400 and up. There would be no jail time for rape, unless the man didn't pay for the damages.

- A Muslim woman who divorces and remarries loses custody of children from a prior marriage.

7. 'Honor' Killing (a.k.a. Muslim family executions): A Muslim parent faces no legal penalty under Islamic law for killing his child or grandchild.

8. Hudud Punishments: The plural of hadd, is "a fixed penalty prescribed as a right of Allah. Because hudud penalties belong to Allah, Islamic law does not permit them to be waived or commuted."

- "Sharia stipulates these punishments and methods of execution such as amputation, crucifixion, flogging, and stoning, for offenses such as adultery, homosexuality, killing without right, theft, and 'spreading mischief in the land' because these punishments were mandated by the Qur'an or Sunnah." (Islamic Hudood Laws in Pakistan, Edn 1996, 5.)

9. Islamic Supremacism: belief that Islam is superior to every other culture, faith, government, and society and that it is ordained by Allah to conquer and dominate them.

10. Jew Hatred: Anti-Semitism is intrinsic to sharia and is based on the genocidal behavior of Mohammed himself in wiping out the entire Jewish population of the Arabian Peninsula.

11. Jihad: Jihad is warfare to spread Islam.

12. Lying/Taqiyya: It is permissible for a Muslim to lie, especially to non-Muslims, to safeguard himself personally or to protect Islam.

13. Slander/Blasphemy: In sharia, slander means anything that

might offend a Muslim.

14. Underage Marriage: Islamic doctrine permits the marriage of pre-pubescent girls. There is no minimum age for a marriage contract and consummation may take place when the girl is age eight or nine.

15. Zakat: the obligation for Muslims to pay zakat arises out of Koran Verse 9:60 and is one of the Five Pillars of Islam. Zakat may be given only to Muslims, never to non-Muslims. What amounts to a mandatory tax is required to be given to those engaged in jihad which is among the authorized recipients.

- According to sharia, there are eight categories of recipients for Zakat: The poor; Those short of money; Zakat workers (those whose job it is to collect the zakat); Those whose hearts are to be reconciled; Those purchasing their freedom; Those in debt; Those fighting for Allah (Jihad); Travelers needing money ('Umdat al-Salik, h8.7-h8.18)

- "It is not permissible to give Zakat to a non-Muslim." ('Umdat al-Salik, h8.24)

Following is a very small sample of Sharia Law teachings dictating "how Muslim men deal with their spouses"?

"Good women are obedient....As for those from whom you fear disobedience, admonish them and send them to beds apart and beat them." -- Qur'an 4:34"

Circumcision is obligatory "The Reliance of the Traveller, a respected manual of Shafi'i jurisprudence, states "Circumcision is obligatory (for every male and female) by cutting off the piece of skin on the glans of the penis of the male, but circumcision of the female is by cutting out the clitoris" - 'Umdat al-Salik e4.3

"If a husband calls his wife to his bed [i.e. to have sexual relation] and she refuses and causes him to sleep in anger, the angels will curse her till morning." -- Sahih Bukhari 4.54.46

"By him in Whose Hand lies my life, a woman can not carry out the right of her Lord, till she carries out the right of her husband. And if he asks her to surrender herself [to him for sexual intercourse] she should not refuse him even if she is on a camel's saddle." -- Ibn Majah 1854

### **Sharia Law and The US Constitution**

**Americans are among the most tolerant and patriotic people in the world. As a nation of immigrants, there is a certain appeal to the idea of multiculturalism where people of different backgrounds are accepted in our communities. Our nation was founded on the principles of equality and freedom, and we have invested our resources and blood over and over again to defend those principles.**

Our constitution guarantees not only the freedom of speech, but also the freedom to practice our religion of choice. So it is not surprising that many Americans see Sharia Law as a Muslim religious prerogative which we should support or at least tolerate. Banks have rushed to provide Sharia-compliant banking, and public institutions like universities and airports have spent taxpayer dollars to help Muslims comply with their religious requirements, providing special foot-baths and prayer rooms for them.

If anyone speaks out against Sharia Law, there is often a strong reaction within the Muslim community. This month, Dalia Mogahed, President Obama's advisor on Muslim affairs, complained on British television that the Western view of Sharia was "oversimplified" and misunderstood. While acknowledging that even Muslims associate Sharia with draconian criminal punishments and laws that seem unequal for women, she stated, "Part of the reason there is this perception of Sharia is because Sharia is not well understood and Islam as a faith is not well understood." The London-based Islam Channel panel she was on made repeated attacks against secular "man-made Law" and the West's "lethal cocktail of liberty and capitalism." Ms. Mogahed described her



government role as “to convey . . . to the President and other public officials what it is Muslims want.”

(Source: <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/barackobama/6274387/Obama-adviser-says-Sharia-Law-is-misunderstood.html>)

A similar reaction took place in a recent US Congressional hearing on the dangers posed by political Islam. Dr. Zuhdi Jasser, one of the most prominent Muslim reformers in the United States, testified, “I think if Muslims want credibility and we want to be respected equally, we need to stand for reform within our faith of [Sharia] laws that are still in the 15th and 16th Century.” He explained that the jihadists will not be defeated until Muslims start to recognize that their ideology is on a slippery slope toward radicalism. In response to this testimony, Muslim Congressman Keith Ellison (D, Mn) delivered a verbal tirade that accused Dr. Jasser of encouraging anti-Muslim bigotry and attempting to censor Islamists. Ellison said to Dr. Jasser, “I think you give people license for bigotry. I think people who engage in nothing less than Muslim-hating really love you a lot because you give them freedom to do that. You say, ‘yeah, go get after them.’ . . . Now is somebody going to snatch my 13-year-old daughter’s hijab off, call her a horrible name, and spit on her because of something you said, Dr. Jasser? I worry about that.”

(Source: <http://www.investigativeproject.org/1448/jasser-challenges-congressman-on-reforms-value> )

So, to better understand whether Sharia Law is desirable (or even legal) in the United States, it might be instructive to compare it with the US Constitution. This isn’t too difficult for the layman because the US Constitution is only 17 pages long, including its 27 amendments. Sharia Law is well-documented in the 1,200 page Classic Manual of Islamic Sacred Law, “The Reliance of the Traveler” by Ahmad ibn Naqib al-Misri, and published in the United States by Amana Publications. While the original document dates to the late 14th Century, it has been updated in the 1990’s and bears the approval of the Fiqh Council of North America as well as the authoritative Al-Azhar Islamic Research Academy in Egypt. The introduction to this manual states, “The four Sunni schools of Islamic Law . . . are identical in approximately 75 percent of the legal

conclusions. . . [T]he authors of the present volume and their positions do represent the orthodox Muslim intellectual and spiritual heritage that has been the strength of the Community for over a thousand years . . . to the present day.”

While this volume of Sharia Law is primarily about the religious practice of Islam, the 800 pages of the manual devoted to rules and regulations also include sections on Trade, Inheritance, Marriage (suitable partners, legal rights, custody), Divorce, and Justice which would fall under civil law in the United States. Those sections comprise 35% of the manual, and are among the most controversial because they impose draconian punishments, authorize jihad, and sanction discrimination on the basis of religion and gender.

The summary below highlights the serious disconnects between the provisions of the US Constitution and those of Sharia Law.

## **LEGISLATIVE POWERS**

### **US Constitution**

Article I - All legislative Powers shall be vested in the Congress.

### **Sharia Law**

The source of legal rulings for all acts of those who are morally responsible is Allah. (a1.1) It is not a sin to comply with man-made laws that require buying auto insurance or having a photo ID because “the authorities are responsible for the sin, not the individual forced to comply.” (w42.3 and w50.4)

## **POWER TO DECLARE WAR**

### **US Constitution**

Section 8 – Powers of Congress include to levy taxes, to make laws, and to declare war.

## **Sharia Law**

It is obligatory to obey the commands and interdictions of the caliph or his representative in everything that is lawful, even if he is unjust . . . because the purpose of his authority is Islamic unity, which could not be realized if obeying him were not obligatory. (o25.5) The caliph or his representative have the duty of undertaking jihad if their territory borders on enemy lands, of dividing the spoils of battle, and of remitting a fifth for “deserving recipients.” (o25.9(8))

Jihad is obligatory for everyone when the enemy has surrounded the Muslims. (o9.3) It is permissible in jihad to cut down the enemy’s trees and destroy their dwellings. (o9.1)

## **PRESIDENT (CALIPH)**

### **US Constitution**

Article II, Section I -- Qualifications of a President – He must be a natural born citizen, thirty-five years old, and a resident for fourteen years. The President is elected by ballot by the people (via the Electors) and shall serve for no more than 2 four-year terms.

No religious test shall ever be required as a qualification to any office or public trust under the United States.

### **Sharia Law**

A caliph must be a Muslim, a non-slave, a male, of the Quraysh tribe, etc. (o25.0)

The Caliph appoints a group to select his successor among themselves. There is no a term of office. However, the caliphate of someone who seizes power is considered valid, even though his act of usurpation is disobedience, in view of the danger from anarchy and strife that would otherwise ensue. (o25.4(3))

(Note: The Islamic Caliphate was disbanded the Turkish Parliament in 1924.)

## REMOVAL OF GOVERNMENT OFFICERS

### US Constitution

Section 4 – The President and all civil Officers of the United States shall be removed from office if found guilty of treason, bribery, or other high crimes and misdemeanors.

### Sharia Law

(No provision for removal from office.)

## LEGAL AUTHORITY

### US Constitution

Article VI – This Constitution and the laws of the United States which shall be made under it shall be the supreme law of the land, and judges in every state shall be bound by them.

Senators and Representatives, legislative officers, all executive and judicial officers both of the United States and the several states shall be bound by a Oath or Affirmation to support the Constitution.

### Sharia Law

The source of legal rulings for all acts of those who are morally responsible is Allah. (a1.1)

## CIVIL AND RELIGIOUS RIGHTS

### US Constitution

Amendment 1 – Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, prohibiting the free exercise thereof, or abridging the freedom of speech, or the press, or the right of the people to peaceably assemble, and to petition the Government for redress of grievances.

### **Sharia Law**

Non-Muslims are obliged to comply with Islamic rules that pertain to the safety and indemnity of life, reputation, and property. Non-Muslims are forbidden to openly display wine or pork, recite their scriptures, or make a public display of feast days or funerals. Non-Muslims are forbidden to build new churches. A non-Muslim may not enter a mosque without permission. The protection for non-Muslims is withdrawn if a non-Muslim commits adultery with a Muslim woman or marries her, leads a Muslim away from Islam, kills a Muslim, or says anything derogatory about Allah, the Prophet, or Islam. (o11.5 through o11.10)

### **US Constitution**

Amendment 2 – The right of people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed.

### **Sharia Law**

It is a condition that someone buying weapons be of a people who are not at war with Muslims. (k1.2(f))  
Enormities (sins) include selling weapons to non-Muslims who will use them against us. (w52.1(192))

### **US Constitution**

Amendment 3 – No soldier shall, in time of peace be quartered in any house, without the consent of the owner, nor in time of war, but in a manner prescribed by law.

### **Sharia Law**

(Not covered.) However, the Pact of Omar (636 AD) imposed on Christians in Syria, “We shall keep our gates wide open for passersby and travelers. We shall give board and lodging to all Muslims who pass our way for three days.”

### **US Constitution**

Amendments 4 – 8 – These amendments prohibit unreasonable searches, require due process according to the law, provide for confrontation of witnesses, impose jury trial on all matters involving over \$20, and prohibit excessive fines and cruel and unusual punishments. Amendment 14 provides for equal protection of the laws for all citizens.

### **Sharia Law**

No testimony may be made by people who have lowly jobs, such as a street sweeper or a bath house attendant, or non-Muslim. (o24.2-3)

Testimony regarding fornication or sodomy requires four male eye-witnesses to the act. (o24.9)

A woman's testimony is worth only half that of a man. (o24.10)

(There is no provision for a jury trial under Sharia Law.)

Cruel and unusual Islamic punishments include 1) stoning for adultery (o12.2); 2) scourging 40 lashes with hands, shoes, ends of clothes, or a whip for drunkenness (o16.3); 3) severing the right hand for theft of over \$36 and the left foot for a repeat offense (o14.1); and 4) death for apostasy from Islam. (o8.2)

Indemnity for accidentally killing a male Muslim is 100 camels or 4,235 grams of gold. (Current value: \$144,000.) Indemnity for killing a woman is half that of a man, for killing a Jew or a Christian is one-third of the indemnity paid for a Muslim. The indemnity paid for a killing Zoroastrian is one-fifteenth of that of a Muslim. The indemnity for causing a miscarriage is one slave. (o4.9)

There is no indemnity for a killing a non-Muslim at war with Muslims, an apostate, or someone sentenced to death by stoning. (o14.17)

Jews and Christians are subject to a "poll tax" not less than 1 dinar (Current value: \$144) per adult male per year. No maximum is stipulated. (o11.4) This is a penalty for remaining in their ancestral

religion instead of embracing the “religion of truth.” (o9.8)

A husband may beat a “rebellious” wife for 1) not allowing immediate sexual intercourse when he asks for it, at home, and if she can physically endure it; 2) answering him coldly; or 3) being averse when she was previously kind. (m5.1 and m10.12) The only limitation is that he may not break her bones, wound her, or cause bleeding.

### **US Constitution**

Amendment 13 Slavery and involuntary servitude are abolished.

### **Sharia Law**

The section on Slavery (k32.0) is not translated into English. The provisions remain in Arabic. The editor of “The Reliance of the Traveler” claims that these provisions are no longer applicable, yet they remain in there in the text of Sharia Law. Elsewhere, the manual states, “Originally the status of slave was simply the outcome of having been taken as a prisoner of war. A captive who could not buy his own freedom by means of ransom remained in the possession of the captor until he had earned his freedom by work or until he was granted liberty by his master.” (w13.1)

### **US Constitution**

Amendment 21 repealed “prohibition,” thereby allowing manufacture, sale, and transport of alcoholic beverages.

### **Sharia Law**

It is unlawful to sell grapes to someone who will make wine from them. (k4.9) “Allah cursed whoever drinks wine, gives it to others to drink, sells it, buys it, presses it for another, transports it, receives it, or eats its price.”

Enormities (sins) include drinking wine in any form or other intoxicant, even if only a drop as in medicine; pressing out the juice

to make wine or other intoxicant; carrying it for purposes of drinking, or having it carried; serving it to others or having it served; selling it; buying it; having it bought or sold; consuming proceeds from selling it; or keeping wine or other intoxicant. (o16.6 and w52.1(350-361))

**So, the next time someone suggests that we should be more understanding of Sharia Law, it would be fair to ask him/her what parts of our US Constitution would he/she be willing to abandon in order to accommodate Sharia Law.**

### **Sharia Law and the U.S. Legal System**

Sharia Law is a type of medieval Fascism. It is essentially a set of laws made up by Islamic scholars which then became the laws of all the Islamic Caliphates. Now, radical Islam seeks to impose it on the U.S., whether through violent jihad or through cultural jihad, the latter of which is a jihad to overthrow our existing civil society and to impose Sharia Law from within. North America is the strongest bastion of freedom, democracy, humanistic values and secularism, where state and church have nothing in common, and this situation cannot be tolerated by Islamic fundamentalists. Hence, the desire to impose Sharia Law here, bit by bit.

“Religious” Sharia Law is a contradiction in terms, as it controls not only religious practices, but every aspect of the individual’s life. Under Sharia, leaving Islam is punishable by death. Under Sharia, when a woman is raped, she receives the death penalty for adultery while virtually nothing happens to the rapist. That is why Sharia Law appeals to rapists and other criminals, and it motivates them to become radical Islamists. That also helps explain why Islamic Jihadist Fascism thrives in America's prisons.

The United States is heading down the same road as Europe: Cultural jihad is eating into more and more of America's institutions. Some parts of Europe already have Sharia courts and “no-go” zones for the police where Sharia is enforced. Muslim radicals plan to use those areas as bases in order to expand into the rest of Europe, imposing their Fascist system which includes Sharia Law.



But Sharia Law and U.S. Constitution are diametrically opposed. Let us have a look at the Sharia Law as it is practiced today. Sharia judicial proceedings have significant differences with other legal processes, including those in both common law and civil law.

1. Sharia courts do not generally employ lawyers; plaintiffs and defendants represent themselves.
2. Trials are conducted solely by the judge, and there is no jury system.
3. There is no pre-trial discovery process, no cross-examination of witnesses, and no penalty for perjury (on the assumption that no witness would thus endanger his soul) Unlike common law, the judges' verdicts do not set binding precedents under the principle of *stare decisis*, and unlike civil law, Sharia does not utilize formally codified statutes (These were first introduced only in the late 19th century during the decline of the Ottoman Empire).
4. Instead of precedents and codes, Sharia relies on medieval jurists' manuals and collections of non-binding legal opinions, or *fatwas*, issued by religious scholars (*ulama*, particularly a *mufti*); these can be made binding for a particular case at the sole discretion of a judge. Some of these *fatwas* are incredibly outrageous. For example, in May, 2007, Dr. Izat Atiyah, a religious scholar who headed the department of the teachings of the Prophet at the Foundation of Religion College in Al Azhar University issued a *fatwa* stating that there were instances in the time of Prophet Muhammad when adult women breast-fed adult men in order to overcome the need for women to veil in front of men.

This would allow unrelated men and women to work together in the same office cubicle. "Breast-feeding an adult puts an end to the problem of the private meeting, and does not ban marriage. A woman at work can take off the veil or reveal her hair in front of someone whom she breast-fed."

5. The Sharia courts' rules of evidence also maintain the distinctive

custom of prioritizing oral testimony and excluding written and documentary evidence (including forensic and circumstantial evidence), on the basis that it could be tampered with or forged.

6. A confession, an oath, or the oral testimony of a witness are the only types of evidence admissible in a Sharia court. Written evidence is admissible only with the attestations of multiple witnesses deemed reliable by the judge, such as notaries.

7. Testimony must be from at least two witnesses, and preferably from free Muslim male witnesses who are not related parties and who are of sound mind and reliable character. Testimony to establish the crime of adultery, or *zina*, must be from four direct witnesses. (Since a woman's testimony is worth half that of a man, it would take eight female eyewitnesses to certify that a woman was indeed raped!)

8. Forensic evidence (i.e. fingerprints, ballistics, blood samples, DNA, etc.) and other circumstantial evidence are rejected in *hudud* cases (crimes for which there are specific punishments in the Quran -- including theft, fornication, consumption of alcohol, and apostasy) in favor of eyewitnesses, a practice which can cause severe difficulties for female plaintiffs in rape cases.

9. Testimony from women is given only half the weight of men, and testimony from non-Muslims may be excluded altogether in cases against a Muslim.

10. In lieu of written evidence, oral oaths are accorded much greater weight. Rather than being used simply to guarantee the truth of ensuing testimony, they are themselves used as evidence. (Since *takiyya* (dissembling) is a practice established in Quran Surah 3:28 (*tuqah*), the credibility of oaths against non-Muslim plaintiffs or defendants is highly questionable.)

11. Plaintiffs lacking other evidence to support their claims may demand that defendants take an oath swearing their innocence, and their refusal to do so can result in a verdict for the plaintiff.

12. The civil rights of women are denied or severely limited by Sharia Law with regard to the following family issues: consent to marriage (m3.13(1), honor murder (o1.2(4), wife beating (m10.12), marital rape (m5.1), divorce (n1.1(a), polygamy (m6.10), and child custody (m13.3 – m13.5). (Note: the References are to sections of the “classic manual of Islamic Sacred Law,” titled Reliance of the Traveler, which has been certified by the International Institute of Islamic Thought (USA) and Al-Azhar University.)

13. While it might be argued that Sharia courts are more streamlined and informal, those advantages are outweighed by an absence of U.S. Constitutional safeguards and protections. Sharia Law’s tradition of *pro se* representation, simple rules of evidence, and their absence of appeals courts, prosecutors, cross examination, complex documentary evidence and discovery proceedings, juries and *voir dire* proceedings, circumstantial evidence, forensics, case law, standardized codes, exclusionary rules, and most of the other infrastructure of civil and common law court systems rob citizens of their rights to due process under Articles 5, 6, 7, and 8 of the Bill of Rights.

In short, Sharia Law is strict Islamic law. It is designed to guide devout Muslims in their personal and professional dealings, and has been used by the Taliban and others to justify limits on women's rights and harsh punishments, including amputation, *lex talionis* eye-for-an-eye retribution, and stoning. While non-Muslims are not supposed to be ruled by it, many of the provisions in Sharia Law directly impact non-Muslims. Examples include: the prohibition of non-Muslims marrying Muslim women, the reduced indemnity when a non-Muslim is the victim, the refusal of Muslims to conduct business involving *haram* items (including alcohol, pork, dogs, and loan interest), and the “requirement” for special, tax-payer provided accommodations for Muslims. You cannot have two systems of laws in the same country. Such a situation cannot ensure “equal justice for all.” Furthermore, if each religious faith had its own personal laws, there would be societal chaos.

The notion that Sharia Law can exist simultaneously with secular laws in the U.S. is an anathema. It is high time, that people who

value the American justice system stand up and raise a voice against any suggestion of such a disastrous action.

### **Sharia Law Discriminates by Race, Religion, Gender, and More**

Fundamental to most religions is the concept that God created all people equally. The Quran confirms this in Surah 49:13 – “We have created you of a male and a female, and made you tribes and families that you may know each other.” However, the ideology of Islam and the resulting Sharia Law quickly evolved into a dualistic view of mankind which was filled with contempt for “the other.” Islam discriminates on the basis of race, religion, gender, and other distinctions of mankind.

Other religions that arose after Christianity have been forced to address this problem. The Mormon religious ideology was unacceptable in the U.S. until it abandoned its endorsement of polygamy and slavery. Statehood for Utah was held up for 47 years pending revisions to the Mormon ideology. Later, when the Civil Rights Act of 1964 made it illegal to discriminate on the basis of race, the Mormon Church had to change its doctrine once again to allow African-Americans into the priesthood. Unfortunately, the discrimination engrained in Islamic ideology for 1,400 years has little hope of being eliminated.

One hundred and fifty years ago, Americans fought a civil war costing over one million casualties to establish once and for all the equality of all citizens. The Fourteenth Amendment to the Constitution was enacted in 1868 to provide all citizens “equal protection of the laws.” Sharia Law denies equal protection of the laws to Muslims as well as to non-Muslims. This is the most intractable problem with Islamic religious law.

Here is a brief summary of the discrimination contained in Islamic Sharia Law, with references to the classic manual of Islamic Sacred Law, “Reliance of the Traveler”:

**Racial Discrimination:**

A non-Arab is unsuitable as a husband for an Arab woman because Muhammad said, "Allah has chosen the Arabs above others."  
(m4.2(1))

A Caliph must be a member of the Arab Quraysh tribe (o25.3(e))

**Religious Discrimination:**

It is not lawful for a Muslim woman to marry anyone besides a Muslim (m6.7)

It is unlawful for a Muslim man to marry a Zoroastrian, an idol worshipper, or an apostate from Islam (m6.7)

Indemnity paid for death or injury to a Jew or a Christian is one-third that of a Muslim (o4.9)

Indemnity paid for death or injury to a Zoroastrian is one-fifteenth that of a Muslim (o4.9)

It is unlawful to eat meat slaughtered by a Zoroastrian, an apostate, or a Christian of the desert tribes (j17.2)

A Muslim may not endow property for the benefit of a church or the printing of Bibles (k30.6(6))

A non-Muslim may not enter the Meccan Sacred Precinct under any circumstances, or enter any other mosque without permission. (o11.7)

**Gender Discrimination:**

Indemnity paid for death or injury to a woman is one-half that of a male (o4.9)

The inheritance of a woman is one-half that of a male heir (L6.7)

The testimony of a woman is one-half that of a male  
(o24.7(2))

Only men may have multiple spouses and divorce them at will (m6.10 and n1.1)

**Class Discrimination:**

A man of a lowly profession is not suitable for the daughter of someone with a higher profession (m4.2(3))

An Islamic scholar is a suitable match for a woman of any social class (m4.2(3))

Legal testimony is not acceptable from low-class people such as a street-sweeper or a bathhouse attendant (o24.3(3))

Slavery is ordained by the Quran (Surah 33:50) as well as Sharia Law. The Reliance of the Traveler section on slavery (k32.0)

was not translated into English due to its distasteful content. The value of a slave is equivalent to about 5 liters of grain.

(o20.2) Male slaves must be eunuchs to work inside the household.

If a married woman or child is captured, they become slaves, and the woman's previous marriage is immediately annulled

(o9.13).

**Chastity Discrimination:**

If a bride is a virgin, she can be married to someone without her permission. "A virgin's silence is considered as permission."

(m3.13)

### **Discrimination in Legal Testimony:**

Muslim litigants are given better seats than non-Muslims in Islamic courts (o22.12)

Cases involving sexual crimes require four male witnesses (o24.9)

Testimony is unacceptable if the person is not a Muslim or has committed an “enormity” or persists in a “lesser sin.” (o24.2

and o24.3)

These Sharia provisions are abhorrent to Americans’ sense of equal protection of the law and human rights.

[Islamic law: Women, don't come to mosque unless you're ugly](#)

"It is offensive for an attractive or young woman to come to the mosque to pray (O: or for her husband to permit her), though not offensive for women who are not young or attractive when this is unlikely to cause temptation." -- '**Umdat al-Salik (Reliance of the Traveller)** F12.4

'**Umdat al-Salik** is a Shafi'i manual of Islamic law endorsed by Al-Azhar University in Cairo, the most prestigious institution in Sunni Islam, as "conforming to the practice and faith of the orthodox Sunni community."

Reiterating - the Quran is an immoral, evil book - the product of a psychotic and that psychotic was Prophet Muhammad AKA Allah. Muhammad was no prophet of any God and Sharia Law is no divine constitution of God. Islam is totally fraudulent. What makes Islam so disgustingly evil is that Muslims take God and turn Him into a monster to justify their monstrous evil crimes.

**ISLAM IS EVIL IN THE NAME OF GOD™.**

## **WHERE IS THE OUTRAGE**

### **HORROR OF RAPE: A HOLY ACT ORDAINED BY GOD AS A WEAPON OF WAR**

God in his infinite wisdom and divine creative genius has created two categories of Homo sapien women: Kafir women and Muslim women. A kafir woman has absolutely no humanity. A Muslim man has the full right granted by God to murder her husband, father, brother, boy friend and then rape and gang rape the kafir woman and her daughter(s) no matter what their age. The Muslim can then keep the kafir woman/child as his sex slave or sell her into slavery. In Islam, these are all holy acts to be rewarded by accession to previously described sexual Paradise.

The second greatest crime a man can commit against a woman is to rape her (murder being the greatest crime.) In Islam - rape is not only a sexual weapon – it is a weapon of war. Having murdered the kafir woman's man, Muslims can now - sanctioned by the law of God complete their final humiliation and domination of her body. Rape instills fear and subjugation in the kafir. A God of Moral Perfection would never allow any man to commit such a heinous crime – rape of any woman. He would never permit the sexual enslavement of kafir women/children. There are no such laws of God.

**Following are some of the IMMORAL EVIL LAWS OF ALLAH (the ANTIGOD) of RAPING SEX SLAVES. These laws are ETERNAL AND FOR ALL TIME.**

**Men can marry up to four women if they treat them equally; unlimited forcible concubines (rape) permitted.**

In Islam, not only are men allowed to practice polygamy, but they may also capture women in war and use them as sex slaves. This is considered morally legitimate according to the Quran. In other words, non-Muslim women have no right to be free from the



horror of slavery and serial rape by Muslim men. Note the term “whom your right hand possess” means slaves.

#### **Quran 4.24**

YUSUFALI: “ (prohibited are) women already married, **except those whom your right hands possess: Thus hath Allah ordained (Prohibitions) against you: Except for these**, all others are lawful, provided ye seek (them in marriage) with gifts from your property,- desiring chastity, not lust, seeing that ye derive benefit from them, give them their dowers (at least) as prescribed; but if, after a dower is prescribed, agree Mutually (to vary it), there is no blame on you, and Allah is All-knowing, All-wise.”

PICKTHAL: “And all married women (**are forbidden unto you) save those (captives) whom your right hands possess**. It is a decree of Allah for you. Lawful unto you are all beyond those mentioned, so that ye seek them with your wealth in honest wedlock, not debauchery. And those of whom ye seek content (by marrying them), give unto them their portions as a duty. And there is no sin for you in what ye do by mutual agreement after the duty (hath been done). Lo! Allah is ever Knower, Wise.”

SHAKIR: “And all married women **except those whom your right hands possess** (this is) Allah's ordinance to you, and lawful for you are (all women) besides those, provided that you seek (them) with your property, taking (them) in marriage not committing fornication. Then as to those whom you profit by, give them their dowries as appointed; and there is no blame on you about what you mutually agree after what is appointed; surely Allah is Knowing, Wise.”

You can't have sex with married women, unless they are slaves obtained in war (with whom you may rape or do whatever you like).

4:3 “Marry women of your choice, Two or three or four; but if ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly (with them), then only

one, or (a captive) that your right hands possess, that will be more suitable, to prevent you from doing injustice.”

4:25 “If any of you have not the means wherewith to wed free believing women, they may wed believing girls from among those whom your right hands possess.”

“Whom your right hand possess” is one of the most evil diabolical set of words ever written in any text. God has written in quite clear language that a Muslim can own another human being. Read the words: “your right hand possess” truly only Allah (the AntiGod) could conceive of such a wording. Slavery equated to – your right hand. Truly ingenious. Truly Allah. Not a God of Moral Perfection. It’s impossible for any reasonable person to conceive of a God that permits slavery. A God that not only permitted slavery but allowed as a holy duty the sheer horror of unlimited raping of women. In all human history – in all human thinking – there has never been a more vile institution ever created than slavery.

“Whom your right hand possess” is so evil as to be unspeakable. These words are not Moral Perfection but immoral imperfection. Islam is the greatest criminal ideology in history. God as a slave trader profiting on 20% of the profits earned from breeding and selling human beings. How can 1.6 billion people believe in such craziness? Unfortunately, they do and the number is growing daily.

### **Sura 23 (The Believers), Verses 1-6**

23.1-6: “Successful indeed are the believers, Who are humble in their prayers, And who keep aloof from what is vain, And who are givers of poor-rate, And who guard their private parts, Except before their mates or those whom their right hands possess, for they surely are not blameable.”

This is the Sura which gives the slave owner the right of sexual access to his female slaves. The term "guarding the private parts" is a synonym for sexual intercourse.

The Quran not only allows slavery and sex with captured women and slave girls, it says God may even pardon those who forced their slave girls to sell their bodies.

Quran 24.33: "Force not your slave-girls to whoredom that ye may seek enjoyment of the life of the world, if they would preserve their chastity. And if one force them, then (unto them), after their compulsion, lo! Allah will be Forgiving, Merciful.s said that this is not blameable if indulges with wives and slaves."

### **Sura 70 (The Ways of Ascent) verses 29-35**

70: 29-35 "And those who guard their private parts, Except in the case of their wives or those whom their right hands possess -- for these surely are not to be blamed, But he who seeks to go beyond this, these it is that go beyond the limits -- And those who are faithful to their trusts and their covenant And those who are upright in their testimonies, And those who keep a guard on their prayer, Those shall be in gardens, honored."

These verses give the right to slave owners to have sexual relation with female slaves.

70:22-30: "Not so the worshippers, who are steadfast in prayer, who set aside a due portion of their wealth for the beggar and for the deprived, who truly believe in the Day of Reckoning and dread the punishment of their Lord (for none is secure from the punishment of their Lord); who restrain their carnal desire (save with their wives and their slave girls, for these are lawful to them: he that lusts after other than these is a transgressor..." This verse shows that Muslim men were allowed to have sex with their wives (of course) and their slave girls.

**Muhammad can go beyond the four-wife restriction, can treat his own wives and sex slaves unequally.**

33:50-52 "O Prophet! We have made lawful to thee thy wives to whom thou hast paid their dowers; and those whom thy right hand possesses out of the prisoners of war whom God has assigned to

thee; and daughters of thy paternal uncles and aunts, and daughters of thy maternal uncles and aunts, who migrated (from Makka) with thee; and any believing woman who dedicates her soul to the Prophet if the Prophet wishes to wed her;- this only for thee, and not for the Believers (at large); We know what We have appointed for them as to their wives and the captives whom their right hands possess;- in order that there should be no difficulty for thee. And God is Oft- Forgiving, Most Merciful. Thou mayest defer (the turn of) any of them that thou pleasest, and thou mayest receive any thou pleasest: and there is no blame on thee if thou invite one whose (turn) thou hadst set aside. This were nigher to the cooling of their eyes, the prevention of their grief, and their satisfaction - that of all of them - with that which thou hast to give them: and God knows (all) that is in your hearts: and God is All-Knowing, Most Forbearing. It is not lawful for thee (to marry more) women after this, nor to change them for (other) wives, even though their beauty attract thee, except any thy right hand should possess (as handmaidens): and God doth watch over all things.”

**This verse 33:50-52 is for Muhammad. God allows Muhammad to own and rape his slave girls.**

The above verses are only a few out of numerous such verses scattered throughout the Quran. What could be more unethical than owning slaves and raping slave girls? God graciously allowed Muslims to own and rape slave girls. prophet Muhammad himself and his disciples routinely raped their slave girls. Muslim men were permitted unlimited raping of their slaves and even gang rape. Sex slaves were one of the main factors in the spread of Islam. This is the evil that is Islam.

What of those Muslim women who are raped?

A raped Muslim woman must be able to provide 4 male witnesses who witnessed her being raped otherwise she is accused of zina - unlawful sexual intercourse — and jailed as a result. This is a result of Muhammad’s exoneration of his favorite wife, Aisha, who was suspected of adultery. Allah gave him a revelation requiring four male witnesses to establish such a crime:

“And those who accuse honourable women but bring not four witnesses, scourge them (with) eighty stripes and never (afterward) accept their testimony – They indeed are evil-doers” (Qur’an 24:4).

Islam is a morally bankrupt and unethical ideology. Repeating, the reality of Islam previously discussed in this work - slavery, raping slave girls, owning slaves, murdering kafirs, killing apostates of Islam, selling boys and women as trophies of war, looting and pillaging the property of murdered kafirs, sharing the booty obtained from the sale of boys and women and the proceeds of looting with God - Himself, the subjugation and beating of women, martyrdom for those who kill and are killed for God, a depraved Paradise filled with virgins who re – generate as virgins after sex as the sex slaves of the killers of Islam – these are just some samples of utterly unethical and evil teachings in the Quran.

Can you tell us if you find some man in any civilized country who owned slaves let alone raping slaves, what will be your conclusion about that guy? Can you tell us how a man who Muslims claim was the apostle of God – the prophet of peace – was authorized by God – to own and rape slaves – a God who created evil laws that allowed the ownership of slaves, their purchase and sale, and their sexual abuse?

Islam codifies and legalizes the diabolical evil of rape. God and his messenger Muhammad not only endorsed the institution of slavery but also the raping and sexual molestation of female slaves. The very proposition that God would make rape a divine, holy act and have as his prophet a man who raped, allowed his male followers to attack their female captives is simply outrageous. **Where is the outrage?**

Muhammad lived the Quran to the letter. Being a holy man, a symbol of perfection for all mankind, Muhammad obeyed the teachings of Allah (the AntiGod). Rape is Sunna – following the ideal behavior of Muhammad. After their battles, the jihadists partook in the pleasure of raping the wives and daughters of the conquered men (raping of helpless captives) and sold the ones they did not want as sex slaves into the dungeon of horrors that is slavery where they would become the sex slaves of their new Muslim master. There is a total correlation between the Quran and the hadith recording Muhammad acts. One is the mirror image of the other.

## **WOMEN ARE EQUAL OF MEN: GOD IS NOT A SEXIST: GOD IS NOT A MALE CHAUVINIST PIG**

As Moral Perfection, God created women as the equal of men. God is not a sexist. God is not a male chauvinist pig. Women and men are equal in the eyes of God. Women are not valued by God as worth 50% of men. God did not create women to be the chattel or slaves of men. Females have full rights in society before the law, under the rule of law, can dress any way they freely desire without fear of death, walk the streets without a male relative escort, do any occupation, have the right to vote, the full right to participate in the governance of any society, be the leader or member of government of any country, receive all educational rights, drive planes, trains, automobiles, fly to the stars, choose their own husbands, do not have to accept arranged, forced or child marriages etc. No man, whether husband, father, brother, relative, boyfriend, or stranger has the right to beat or mistreat a woman. Men who beat women are the lowest of the low. No woman can be forced to endure female circumcision. The equal rights of women in society to complete educational, economic, legal, and political equality - are very important. There is absolutely no way the West would be enjoying its modern prosperity without the full and equal participation of women. All teachings of the inferiority of women in any holy book/text/teaching are not the word/teachings of God but the word/teachings of man. If God is a sexist then God is no longer Moral Perfection and therefore, no longer God.

### **In Islam's Own Writings: Allah and His Messenger's Extreme Hatred of Muslim Women**

**Islam is the greatest Anti - Woman ideology ever created by man - Muhammad. ( Some of these teachings have been mentioned previously in this book. To show the sheer depravity of Muhammad, we have listed them here along with many more from Islam's unholy books. Again, all these teachings are Sunna.)**

We have shown the fate of kafir women in Islam - now we document the fate of Muslim women which is not much better/

Allah (AKA Muhammad) despises women, both Muslim and kafir, with such a deep hatred and loathing that one would wonder why he even bothered to create women. Being God, why didn't he just create man with both a penis and vagina and reproductive organs? He could have created bisexual men with reproductive organs. But Allah was not God. He was Muhammad and therefore never created anything.

In the laws of Allah (the AntiGod), a Muslim woman is worth half a man. Muslim women are dirty, vile, evil creatures that must be kept hidden. Following are a few examples demonstrating Muslim women's horrible status and treatment in Islam's own writings. All these teachings from the Quran and Hadith are immoral and not from a God of Moral Perfection. Being immoral, they represent the hate of Muhammad for Muslim women and are therefore false rendering ALL Islam fraudulent but still after 1400 years - the very unfortunate daily reality for 800,000,000 Muslim women.

Following are just a miniscule sample of Quranic and Hadith teachings that give religious justification for the enslavement of Muslim women. It is astonishing that Western women's rights groups are not fighting for the freedom of Muslim women. Being kafirs - they and their daughters face a very grim future with the rapid Islamization of Western societies

A Muslim woman is first the possession of her father and then her husband. Fathers may offer their baby daughters to Muslim men of any age who are entitled to consummate the union. Subjugation, degradation and oppression of Muslim women, rape and enslavement of kafir women are central to Islam. There is no concept of adultery between a Muslim man and a kafir woman. There is no concept of rape of kafir women or Muslim wives being a crime. If a Muslim woman accuses a Muslim man of rape, she must have 4 male witnesses otherwise she is guilty of adultery and will be stoned to death. Rape jihad is rampant throughout Europe. Honor killing is exploding in the West. Unlimited sex with sex slaves, unlimited sex with Muslim wives, unlimited sex for all eternity with virgins. **ISLAM IS ALL ABOUT SEX STUPID KAFIR**

## Muslim Women Are Dirty Polluting Creatures

### The Quran:

- Sura (2:222) “They ask thee concerning women's courses. Say: They are a hurt and a pollution: So keep away from women in their courses, and do not approach them until they are clean.”
- Sura 4:43 “Muslims, draw not near unto prayer...(if) ye have touched women...then go to high clean soil and rub your face and your hands.” (Muslim women are pariahs and dirty).”
- Sura (5:6) - "...if ye have had contact with women, and ye find not water, then go to clean, high ground and rub your faces and your hands with some of it.”

Women are polluting. Men purify themselves following a casual contact with a woman.

## Muslim Women Are Inferior, Slave To Men

A Muslim woman is first the *possession* of her father and then her husband. Fathers may offer their baby daughters to Muslim men of any age who are entitled to consummate the union.

### The Quran:

- Sura (2:228) - "And women shall have rights similar to the rights against them, according to what is equitable; but **men have a degree (of advantage) over them**. And God is Exalted in Power, Wise.”
- Sura (4:11) – “God (thus) directs you as regards your Children's (Inheritance): **to the male, a portion equal to that of two females.**” (see also Sura 4:176)
- Sura (4:176) “They ask thee for a legal decision. Say: God directs (thus) about those who leave no descendants or ascendants as heirs. ... if there are brothers and sisters, (they share), **the male having twice the share of the female.**”



- Sura (53:27) - "Those who believe not in the Hereafter, name the angels with female names." (i.e., Angels, the sublime beings, can only be male.)
- Sura (37:149-155) "Now ask them their opinion: Is it that thy Lord has (only) daughters, and they have sons?- Or that We created the angels female, and they are witnesses (thereto)? Is it not that they say, from their own invention, "God has begotten children"? but they are liars! **Did He (then) choose daughters rather than sons?** What is the matter with you? How judge ye? Will ye not then receive admonition?"

Hadith: Bukhari (88:219)

Narrated Abu Bakra: "During the battle of Al-Jamal, Allah benefited me with a Word (I heard from the Prophet). When the Prophet heard the news that the people of the Persia had made the daughter of Khosrau their Queen (ruler), he said, "**Never will succeed such a nation as makes a woman their ruler.**"

Bukhari (48:826) Narrated Abu Said Al-Khudri:

"The Prophet said, 'Isn't the witness of a woman equal to half of that of a man?' The women said, 'Yes.' He said, '**This is because of the deficiency of a woman's mind.**'"

Bukhari (72:715) - A woman seeks Muhammad's help in leaving an abusive marriage, but is ordered by the prophet to return to her husband and submit to his commands.

Tabri; I; 280 ' Allah said, " It is My obligation to make Eve bleed once every month as she made this tree bleed. I must also make Eve stupid, although I created her intelligent. Because Allah afflicted Eve, all of the women of this world menstruate and are stupid.

Bukhari 6:301 "[Muhammad] said, 'Is not the evidence of two women equal to the witness of one man?' They replied in the affirmative. He said, 'This is the **deficiency in her intelligence.**'"

"[Muhammad said] 'Isn't it true that a woman can neither pray nor fast during her menses?' The women replied in the affirmative. He said, 'This is the deficiency in her religion.' Allah has made women deficient in the practice of their religion as well, by giving them menstrual cycles.)

Narrated Abu Said Al-Khudri:

“Once Allah's Apostle went out to the Musalla (to offer the prayer) o 'Id-al-Adha or Al-Fitr prayer. Then he passed by the women and said, "O women! Give alms, as I have seen that the majority of the dwellers of Hell-fire were you (women)." They asked, "Why is it so, O Allah's Apostle ?" He replied, "You curse frequently and are ungrateful to your husbands. I have not seen anyone more deficient in intelligence and religion than you. A cautious sensible man could be led astray by some of you." The women asked, "O Allah's Apostle! What is deficient in our intelligence and religion?" He said, "Is not the evidence of two women equal to the witness of one man?" They replied in the affirmative. He said, "This is the deficiency in her intelligence. Isn't it true that a woman can neither pray nor fast during her menses?" The women replied in the affirmative. He said, "This is the deficiency in her religion."

Bukhari (62:58) - A woman presents herself in marriage to Muhammad, but he does not find her attractive, so he "donates" her on the spot to another man.

Abu Dawud (2:704) - "...the Apostle of Allah said: When one of you prays without a sutrah, a dog, an ass, a pig, a Jew, a Magian, and a woman cut off his prayer, but it will suffice if they pass in front of him at a distance of over a stone's throw."

God reduces one half of humanity to the status of a dog, a pig, a monkey, or an ass Sahih Bukhari – 1.9.490, 493, 498 Sahih Muslim – 4.1039; Sunaan Abu Dawud – 11.2155; Mishkat ul-Masabih – vol 2, p.114, Hadis no.

Ishaq 593 - "From the captives of Hunayn, Allah's Messenger gave [his son-in-law] Ali a slave girl called Baytab and he gave [future

Caliph] Uthman a slave girl called Zaynab and [future Caliph] Umar another." (Even in this world, Muhammad treated women like party favors, handing out slave girls to his cronies for sex.)

Ishaq 969 - "Men were to lay injunctions on women lightly, for they were prisoners of men and had no control over their persons." - This same text also justifies beating women for flirting.

### **Muslim Women Are Sex Object For Men's Enjoyment**

From Quran:

Sura (2:223) - "Your wives are as a tilth unto you; so approach your tilth when or how ye will." Wives are to be sexually available to their husbands in all ways at all times. They serve their husbands at his command. This verse refers to anal sex (see Bukhari 60:51), and was "revealed" when women complained to Muhammad about the practice. The phrase "when and how you will" means that they lost their case. Islam considers a wife to be a sex object who must submit to sex whenever, wherever and however her husband wants it. The concept of spousal rape does not exist in Islam. Muslim women are the property of Muslim men.

From Hadith: Bukhari (60:51)

Narrated Jabir: Jews used to say: "If one has sexual intercourse with his wife from the back, then she will deliver a squint-eyed child." So this Verse was revealed:-- "Your wives are a tilth unto you; so go to your tilth when or how you will." (2.223)

Muhammad said: "If a husband calls his wife to his bed [i.e. to have sexual relation] and she refuses and causes him to sleep in anger, the angels will curse her till morning." -- Bukhari 4.54.460

"By him in Whose Hand lies my life, a woman cannot carry out the right of her Lord, till she carries out the right of her husband. And if he asks her to surrender herself [to him for sexual intercourse] she should not refuse him even if she is on a camel's saddle." -- Ibn Majah 1854

Bukhari (62:81)

“Narrated 'Uqba: The Prophet said: "The stipulations most entitled to be abided by are those with which you are given the right to enjoy the (women's) private parts (i.e. the stipulations of the marriage contract)."

Bukhari 7:62:132

Narrated 'Abdullah bin Zam'a:

The Prophet said, "None of you should flog his wife as he flogs a slave and then have sexual intercourse with her in the last part of the day." (Ideally when you flog one of your wives, let her recuperate that day and sleep with your other wives or your slave girls.)

### **A Muslim Woman's Testimony Is Worth Only Half Of A Man's**

The Quran:

Sura 2:282 – “Get two witnesses, out of your own men, and if there are not two men, then a man and two women, such as ye choose, for witnesses, so that if one of them errs, the other can remind her.” Establishes that a woman's testimony is worth only half that of a man's in court (there is no "he said/she said" gridlock in Islam).

From the Hadith:

Bukhari (5:59:462) - The background for the Qur'anic requirement of four witnesses to adultery. Muhammad's favorite wife, Aisha, was accused of cheating [on her polygamous husband]. Three witnesses corroborated the event, but Muhammad did not want to believe it, and so established the arbitrary rule that four witnesses are required.

It is virtually impossible for raped women to prove it under Islamic law (Sharia). If the man claims that the act was consensual sex, there is very little that the woman can do to refute this. Islam places the burden of avoiding sexual encounters of any sort on the

woman. Without four witnesses, rape victims in Muslim countries are commonly accused of adultery and stoned to death, thus punishing the victim simply because she is a woman.

### **Brutal Punishment For Muslim Women**

Sura 4:15 - Lewd women should be punished with life imprisonment until death: "If any of your women are guilty of lewdness, Take the evidence of four (Reliable) witnesses from amongst you against them; and if they testify, confine them to houses until death do claim them, or God ordain for them some (other) way."

But men can get away with the same crime if they simply repent:

"If two men among you are guilty of lewdness, punish them both. If they repent and amend, Leave them alone; for God is Oft-returning, Most Merciful." (Quran 4:16)

### **Fewer Seats for Muslim Women in Allah's Paradise**

Islamic Scriptures inform us that most Muslim women will go to hell.

The Quran:

Sura (37:22-23) "Those who "did wrong" will go to hell, and their wives will go to hell with them (no matter how they behaved)."

From Hadith: Bukhari (2:28) - Women comprise the majority of Hell's occupants. This is important because the only women in heaven ever mentioned by Muhammad are the virgins who serve the sexual desires of men. (A weak Hadith, Kanz al-`ummal, 22:10, even suggests that 99% of women go to Hell).

"Narrated Ibn 'Abbas: The Prophet said:

"I was shown the Hell-fire and that the majority of its dwellers were women who were ungrateful." It was asked, "Do they disbelieve in Allah?" (or are they ungrateful to Allah?) He replied, "They are ungrateful to their husbands and are ungrateful for the favors and the good (charitable deeds) done to them. If you have always been good (benevolent) to one of them and then she sees something in you (not of her liking), she will say, 'I have never received any good from you.'"

"Among the inmates of Heaven women will be the minority" (Sahih Muslim 36: 6600)

"I (Mohammed) have seen that the majority of the dwellers of Hell-Fire were women...[because] they are ungrateful to their husbands and they are deficient in intelligence" (Sahih Bukhari: 2:18:161; 7:62:125, ).

Ishaq: 185 " In hell I saw women hanging by their breasts. They had fathered bastards."

Narrated 'Abdullah bin Abbas:

.The Prophet replied, "I saw Paradise and stretched my hands towards a bunch (of its fruits) and had I taken it, you would have eaten from it as long as the world remains. I also saw the Hell-fire and I had never seen such a horrible sight. I saw that most of the inhabitants were women." The people asked, "O Allah's Apostle! Why is it so?" The Prophet replied, "Because of their ungratefulness." It was asked whether they are ungrateful to Allah. The Prophet said, "They are ungrateful to their companions of life (husbands) and ungrateful to good deeds. If you are benevolent to one of them throughout the life and if she sees anything (undesirable) in you, she will say, 'I have never had any good from you.' "

## **The Tyranny Of Muslim Men Over Muslim Women**

### **The Quran:**

Sura (24:31) - "And say to the believing women that they cast down their looks and guard their private parts and do not display their ornaments except what appears thereof, and let them wear their head-coverings over their bosoms, and not display their ornaments except to their husbands or their fathers, or the fathers of their husbands, or their sons, or the sons of their husbands, or their brothers, or their brothers' sons, or their sisters' sons, or their women, or those whom their right hands possess, or the male servants not having need (of women), or the children who have not attained knowledge of what is hidden of women; and let them not strike their feet so that what they hide of their ornaments may be known." The woman is not only supposed to cover herself, except with relatives, but to look down, so as to avoid making eye-contact with men.

Sura (33:59) – “O Prophet! Tell your wives and your daughters and the women of the believers to draw their cloaks (veils) over their bodies (when outdoors). That is most convenient that they should be known and not molested.”

Sura (24:60) “Such elderly women as are past the prospect of marriage,- there is no blame on them if they lay aside their (outer) garments, provided they make not a wanton display of their beauty: but it is best for them to be modest: and God is One Who sees and knows all things.”

Sura (33:32-33) “O Consorts of the Prophet! ... stay quietly in your houses, and make not a dazzling display, like that of the former Times of Ignorance” (i.e., Muhammad's wives should stay in their houses)

Sura (33:30) “O Consorts of the Prophet! If...any of you are devout, obedient, and submissive in the service to Allah and His Messenger, and does good, to her shall We grant her reward twice. We have prepared for her a generously rich provision.”

Sura (33:53) “And when ye ask (his ladies) for anything ye want, ask them from before a screen: that makes for greater purity for your hearts and for theirs. Nor is it right for you that ye should... marry his [Muhammad's] widows after him at any time. Truly such a thing is in God's sight an enormity.” (i.e., Nobody can marry Muhammad's widows after he is dead.)

Sura (33:54) “You must not speak ill of God’s apostle, nor shall you ever wed his wives after him; this would be a grave offense in the sight of Allah.” The great adulterer/fornicator condemned his wives to a life of loneliness.

### **From the Hadith:**

Bukhari (6:321) - Muhammad is asked whether it is right for a young woman to leave her house without a veil. He replies, "She should cover herself with the veil of her companion."

Bukhari (60:282) - After Muhammad issued the command (Sura 24:31) for women to cover themselves, the women responded by tearing up sheets to cover their faces.

Narrated Safiya bint Shaiba:

'Aisha used to say: "When (the Verse): "They should draw their veils over their necks and bosoms," was revealed, (the ladies) cut their waist sheets at the edges and covered their faces with the cut pieces."

Abu Dawud (2:641) – “The Prophet (peace\_be\_upon\_him) said: ‘Allah does not accept the prayer of a woman who has reached puberty unless she wears a veil.’”

Bukhari (52:250) - [The Prophet said] "It is not permissible for a man to be alone with a woman, and no lady should travel except with a Muhram (i.e. her husband or a person whom she cannot marry in any case for ever; e.g. her father, brother, etc.)." - Neither is a woman allowed to travel by herself.



Narrated Ibn Abbas:

“That he heard the Prophet saying, "It is not permissible for a man to be alone with a woman, and no lady should travel except with a Muhram (i.e. her husband or a person whom she cannot marry in any case for ever; e.g. her father, brother, etc.)." Then a man got up and said, "O Allah's Apostle! I have enlisted in the army for such-and-such Ghazwa and my wife is proceeding for Hajj." Allah's Apostle said, "Go, and perform the Hajj with your wife."

### **Polygamy:**

The Quran:

Sura (4:3) - (Wife-to-husband ratio) "Marry women of your choice, Two or three or four; but if ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly (with them), then only one, or (a captive) that your right hands possess, that will be more suitable, to prevent you from doing injustice.”

Sura (4:129) - "Ye are never able to be fair and just as between women, even if it is your ardent desire" (but don't let that stop you, husbands, because your need come first anyway).

### **Muslim Wife Swapping:**

Sura (4:20) “And if ye wish to exchange one wife for another and ye have given unto one of them a sum of money (however great), take nothing from it. Would ye take it by the way of calumny and open wrong?”

(You can change your wives. Islamic wife-swapping requires saying "talaq" three times to one of the four wives, and replacing her with another wife.) The woman will be removed from the household with no legal rights to visit the children or financial rights to any shared property.

### **Muslim Wives as slaves:**

Sura (66:5) - "Maybe, his Lord, if he divorce you, will give him in your place wives better than you, submissive, faithful, obedient, penitent, adorers, fasters, widows and virgins"

(A disobedient wife can be replaced. A man can only have up to four wives, but he can rotate as many women as he pleases in and out of the lineup.)

From Bukhari (62:2)

Narrated 'Urba: "that he asked 'Aisha about the Statement of Allah: 'If you fear that you shall not be able to deal justly with the orphan girls, then marry (other) women of your choice, two or three or four; but if you fear that you shall not be able to deal justly (with them), then only one, or (the captives) that your right hands possess. That will be nearer to prevent you from doing injustice.' (4.3) 'Aisha said, "O my nephew! (This Verse has been revealed in connection with) an orphan girl under the guardianship of her guardian who is attracted by her wealth and beauty and intends to marry her with a Mahr less than what other women of her standard deserve. So they (such guardians) have been forbidden to marry them unless they do justice to them and give them their full Mahr, and they are ordered to marry other women instead of them."

Bukhari (5:268) - "The Prophet used to visit all his wives in a round, during the day and night and they were eleven in number." I asked Anas, "Had the Prophet the strength for it?" Anas replied, "We used to say that the Prophet was given the strength of thirty men." Muhammad had special rules that allowed him at least eleven wives. (His successors had more than four wives at a time as well.)

Bukhari (62:6) - "The Prophet used to go round (have sexual relations with) all his wives in one night, and he had nine wives."

Bukhari (77:598) - "Allah's Apostle said, "No woman should ask for the divorce of her sister (Muslim) so as to take her place, but she

should marry the man (without compelling him to divorce his other wife)"

Narrated Abu Huraira:

“Allah's Apostle said, "No woman should ask for the divorce of her sister (Muslim) so as to take her place, but she should marry the man (without compelling him to divorce his other wife), for she will have nothing but what Allah has written for her." Polygamy is firmly established in the Islamic tradition.

### **Muslim Wife Beating**

#### **The Quran:**

Sura (4:34) - "Men are the maintainers of women because Allah has made some of them to excel others and because they spend out of their property; the good women are therefore obedient, guarding the unseen as Allah has guarded; and (as to) those on whose part you fear desertion, admonish them, and leave them alone in the sleeping-places and beat them; then if they obey you, do not seek a way against them; surely Allah is High, Great."

A husband has the legal right and religious obligation to beat a wife if she disobeys him, is disloyal to him or simply does not please him. The concept of wife abuse does not exist in Islam. According to Islamic law, a husband may strike his wife for any one of the following four reasons:

- She does not attempt to make herself beautiful for him (i.e. "let's herself go")
- She refuses to meet his sexual demands
- She leaves the house without his permission or a "legitimate reason"
- She neglects her religious duties

Any of these are also sufficient grounds for divorce.

### **From the Hadith:**

Muslim (4:2127) - Muhammad struck his favorite wife, Aisha, in the chest one evening when she left the house without his permission. Aisha narrates, "He struck me on the chest which caused me pain."

Bukhari (7:72:715) - A woman came to Muhammad and begged her to stop her husband from beating her. Her skin was bruised so badly that she is described as being "greener" than the green veil she was wearing. Muhammad did not admonish her husband, but instead ordered her to return to him and submit to his sexual desires.

Abu Dawud (2141) - "Iyas bin 'Abd Allah bin Abi Dhubab reported the Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) as saying: Do not beat Allah's handmaidens, but when 'Umar came to the Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) and said: Women have become emboldened towards their husbands, he (the Prophet) gave permission to beat them. Then many women came round the family of the Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) complaining against their husbands. So the Apostle of Allah (may peace be upon him) said : Many women have gone round Muhammad's family complaining against their husbands. They are not the best among you." At first, Muhammad forbade men from beating their wives, but he rescinded this once it was reported that women were becoming emboldened toward their husbands. Beatings are sometimes necessary to keep women in their place.

Abu Dawud (2142) - "The Prophet said: A man will not be asked as to why he beat his wife."

### **MUSLIM WOMEN: ISLAM'S DOMESTIC ANIMALS**

*"Now then, O people, you have a right over your wives and they have a right over you. You have [the right] that they should not cause anyone of whom you dislike to tread your beds, and that they should not commit any open indecency (fahishah). If they do, then God permits you to shut them in separate rooms and to beat them, but not severely. If they abstain from [evil], they have the right to*

*their food and clothing in accordance with custom (bi'l-maruf). Treat women well, for they are [like] domestic animals ('awan) with you and do not possess anything for themselves. You have taken them only as a trust from God, and you have made the enjoyment of their persons lawful by the word of God, so understand and listen to my words, O people. I have conveyed the Message, and have left you with something which, if you hold fast to it, you will never go astray: that is, the Book of God and the sunnah of His Prophet. Listen to my words, O people, for I have conveyed the message and understand [it]... It was reported [to me] that the people said, "O God, yes." And the Messenger of God said, "O God, bear witness."*

***Reference: Al-Tabari, Abu Ja'far Muhammad b. Jarir. The History of al-Tabari. Vol.IX: The Last Years of the Prophet. Translated and annotated by Ismail K. Poonawala. State University of New York Press, Albany, 1990. (Pages 112-114. Bold emphasis is mine)***

Eve was created from the rib of Adam but all of humankind is created from the womb of women. Women therefore deserve equal, if not greater, respect and right than men in society. Reducing women to a vile, psychologically impaired and inferior being to men is a criminal injustice against women's natural place in society. Muhammad, a sex-crazed, brutal, criminal engendered 1,400 years of repression and degradation of billions of Muslim mothers and daughters. Because these Quranic teachings are eternal, this repression and degradation of both Muslim and kafir women will continue forever.

It is important to understand that a Muslim man has the full right to obedience from his Muslim wife including beheading her if she continues to displease him. Verse 4:15 states that a disgraced woman is condemned to a solitary confinement till death. The alternative is the judgment of Allah. The Qur'an is not clear what that judgment of Allah could be. There are various interpretations on this. Therefore, a Muslim man may do to his woman whatever he wishes, including ending her life.

According to Islam, if a Muslim woman disobeys her husband she is disgraced. Therefore, when a Muslim woman resorts to the Western justice system to seek protection from her menacing husband, she has certainly broken the Islamic tenet of complete surrender to the wishes of her husband. Thus, she has dishonored her husband, his reputation and, most importantly, the Islamic code of conduct for an obedient wife. Therefore, it is not surprising that her husband can end her life islamically, to restore his pride, honor and religious conviction.

Please note that in verse 4:34 Allah permits a husband to punish his disobedient wife. It is worthy to observe that this verse says if the husband suspects or fears disobedience and rebellion; that the actual acts might not have taken place. This verse also says that the men are the protectors of women. Thus, islamically, a Muslim wife, foolish enough to seek the protection of man's law is a clear violation of Quranic injunction of verse 4:34, a challenge to Islam. And, as per the Islamic law, if anyone violates the Quranic command the only punishment is death by beheading. Thus, we may conclude that a Muslim man beheading his wife has acted in the manner that Quran commands him.

So vile, depraved, unjust and deplorable are the position and treatment of women in Islamic scriptures and teachings. Allah (the AntiGod) and his messenger Muhammad are male, chauvinist, pigs. A God of Moral Perfection is not a sexist. He believes in the complete equality of men and women. A God permitting the murder of Muslim women and the rape/enslavement of kafir women is not a God but a beast. All these teachings are morally reprehensible and therefore, not from a God of Moral Perfection and therefore (repeating countless times) being not the teachings of a God of Moral Perfection Islam is totally and completely fraudulent. Read from bottom of page 222 thru 223 of the Declaration of a God of Moral Perfection's definition of the equality of women with men. Islam is an obscenity against women. Everything stated on these 2 pages is grossly violated by Islam. The equality of women is the very essence of God and manhood. Allah AKA Muhammad and all Muslim men are animals not men.



**ABSURD TEACHINGS OF THE QURAN – VERSES THAT ALLOWED MUHAMMAD TO ANNUL THE ADOPTION OF HIS ADOPTED SON AND MARRY HIS ADOPTED SON’S WIFE. CRAZY, CRAZY, CRAZINESS**

**MUHAMMAD SCREWING HIS ADOPTED SON’S WIFE**

**THE DEPRAVED SUNNA**

When Muhammad morphed into Allah (the AntiGod) becoming God - nothing could be denied to him. How could the desires of a god be denied? All Muhammad had to do was create a teaching to justify his manly desires and the teaching became instantly the eternal law of God.

So it passed that after a time - Muhammad developed the hots for his adopted son’s wife. That’s right. Muhammad – the poor, orphaned child who had ascended to become God wanted to screw and marry his adopted son’s wife. However, this caused a huge problem for Muhammad because the Arabs regarded an adopted son as the adoptive father’s true son and therefore, sexual relations with the wife of your son as incest. And rightfully so.

However, Muhammad as the man god of the universe came up with a solution to placate this nasty Arab tradition and fulfill his greatest desire of the moment which was to screw his daughter in law. He created a series of revelations received from himself to himself that authorized this sexual depravity and in the process abolished adoption for all time in Islam. That’s right Muhammad as man god abolished adoption. In pre-Islamic Arab Custom, adoption of orphaned/helpless children was a very popular and moral practice among pre-Islamic Arabs. By adopting orphaned children, they used to consider the adopted child as their own. Furthermore, they used to pass onto them the adopter’s genealogy and name, his investment of them with all the rights of the legitimate son including that of inheritance and the prohibition of marriage on grounds of consanguinity.

Adoption is one of the most beautiful gifts that a grown human being can grant to a helpless, abandoned child. To take a child into one’s family, give that child your name, treat the child as your own flesh and blood, is an act of MORAL PERFECTION. To take this beauty and destroy it in the name of God is criminal and a very great tragedy for 1.2 billion human beings who believe in this Islamic evil.

The name of Muhammad’s adopted son was Zayd bin Harithah who became upon adoption by Muhammad - Zayd bin Muhammad. Zayd wife’s name was Zaynab bint Jahsh.

Don’t forget, the following teachings were written by God to give moral justification to allow Muhammad to annul the adoption of Zayd bin Muhammad setting the stage for Muhammad to marry Zainab. Basically, in order to allay the consternation, in Arab society caused by Muhammad’s sexual lust, Muhammad cleverly created a situation



whereby God willed him to marry Zainab and therefore how could God's will be denied by his faithful prophet.

If you believe that God would ever create these following immoral teachings to justify moral depravity then you are a sick person. All these teachings are immoral nonsense formed in the diseased mind of an evil prophet. The fact that 1.2 billion people believe in Muhammad, Allah and Islam is a tragedy for them and all mankind.

**33:4** "Allah hath not assigned unto any man two hearts within his body, nor hath He made your wives whom ye declare (to be your mothers) your mothers, nor hath He made those whom ye claim (to be your sons) your sons. This is but a saying of your mouths. But Allah saith the truth and He showeth the way."

In teaching 33:4 God is saying that no man can possess two hearts, nor can a man make his wife his mother, and therefore a man cannot make an adopted male child a real son.

**33:5** "Proclaim their real parentage. That will be more equitable in the sight of Allah. And if ye know not their fathers, then (they are) your brethren in the faith, and your clients. And there is no sin for you in the mistakes that ye make unintentionally, but what your hearts purpose (that will be a sin for you). Allah is ever Forgiving, Merciful." Verse 33.5 is God telling mankind for all eternity that an adopted son must keep the name of his natural father and can never be considered the child of the adoptive family. Because Zayd was never Muhammad's son, he was free to marry Zaynab bint Jahsh who was never Muhammad's daughter – in – law. The marriage was not an act of incest.

**33:36** "And it becometh not a believing man or a believing woman, when Allah and His messenger have decided an affair (for them), that they should (after that) claim any say in their affair; and whoso is rebellious to Allah and His messenger, he verily goeth astray in error manifest."

The stage has now been set by Muhammad for marriage. "when Allah and His messenger have decided an affair (for them), that they should (after that) claim any say in their affair;" God has decreed that Muhammad must marry Zaynab bint Jahsh and Muhammad must obey the will of God otherwise by refusing, he would be in rebellion against God "who so is rebellious to Allah and His messenger, he verily goeth astray in error manifest."

**33:37** "And when thou saidst unto him on whom Allah hath conferred favour and thou hast conferred favour: Keep thy wife to thyself, and fear Allah. And thou didst hide in thy mind that which Allah was to bring to light, and thou didst fear mankind whereas Allah hath a better right that thou shouldst fear Him. So when Zeyd had performed that necessary formality (of divorce) from her, We gave her unto thee in marriage, so that (henceforth) there may be no sin for believers in respect of wives of their adopted sons, when the latter have performed the necessary formality (of release) from them. The commandment of Allah must be fulfilled."

In verse (33:37) God states that this revelation is not for Muhammad himself but for the future of the Muslim community. For all time, if a father-in-law wants to marry the divorced wife of an adopted son he may do so and vice versa. We permitted you to marry her so that it may hence be legitimate and morally blameless for a believer to marry the wife of his adopted son.

Can you imagine marrying your son's wife? It is sickening. Why in the world any father-in law will need to marry his adopted son's wife which is extremely unethical. How can any rational, moral, human being believe in such evil – that is Islam? **DO YOU THINK FOR ONE MOMENT – IS IT A RATIONAL HUMAN THOUGHT THAT GOD WOULD CREATE A TEACHING TO ALLOW SUCH UNETHICAL BEHAVIOR? THAT THE QURAN IS THE ETERNAL WORD OF GOD.**

**33:38** “There is no reproach for the Prophet in that which Allah maketh his due. That was Allah's way with those who passed away of old - and the commandment of Allah is certain destiny”

**33:48** “And incline not to the disbelievers and the hypocrites. Disregard their noxious talk, and put thy trust in Allah. Allah is sufficient as Trustee.”

In these teachings, God is telling Muhammad that he cannot be criticized for fulfilling the will of God.

Thus prophet Muhammad married Zainab to fulfill God's will in order to provide a good example of what the all-wise legislator was seeking to establish by way of rights and privileges for adoption.

All of this was turned into a farce to satisfy the sexual fantasies of Muhammad.

As already discussed and bears a short re-mention here - another humdinger of an ETERNAL LAW OF GOD – guess what – shock – surprise – the 4 wife restriction that Allah applied to Muslim men was not meant for the prophet – Muhammad after all was the messenger of Allah – he was someone special – he could have UNLIMITED WIVES AND SEX SLAVES FOREVER. Presenting again:

“O Prophet, We have made lawful for thee thy wives whom thou hast given their dowries; and those whom thy right hand owns out of the spoils of war (booty) that God has given thee; and daughters of thy paternal uncle, and daughters of thy paternal aunts, and daughters of thy maternal uncle, and daughters of thy maternal aunts, who have emigrated with thee, and any Believing woman, if she gives herself to the Prophet, provided the Prophet also desires to take her in marriage; it is exclusive for thee, apart from the Believers; We know what We have ordained for them concerning their wives and what their right hands own; it is so that there may be no blame on thee; and surely God is Forgiving, Merciful.” 33:50

"You may put off whom you please, and you may take to you whomever you desire. You may defer any of them you please, and you may have whomever you desire; there is no blame on you if you invite one who you had set aside. It is no sin." 33:51

All the above Quranic verses are completely immoral. Not from a God of Moral Perfection. To have God sanction Muhammad's sexual lust and hedonic lifestyle is an affront to God.

## **TEACHINGS REGARDING MUHAMMAD'S WIVES AS ETERNAL LAWS OF GOD: A TRAGIC SOAP OPERA**

Muhammad had many problems with his many wives. He was married at any one time to between 11 to 23 not counting all his sex slaves. Allah was always creating eternal laws of God threatening Muhammad's harem to try to keep his wives in submission.

33:28 "O Prophet! Say unto thy wives: If ye desire the world's life and its adornment, come! I will content you and will release you with a fair release."

33:29 "But if ye desire Allah and His messenger and the abode of the Hereafter, then lo! Allah hath prepared for the good among you an immense reward."

33:30 "O ye wives of the Prophet! Whosoever of you committeth manifest lewdness, the punishment for her will be doubled, and that is easy for Allah."

33:31 "And whosoever of you is submissive unto Allah and His messenger and doeth right, We shall give her her reward twice over, and We have prepared for her a rich provision."

33:53 "And when ye ask (his ladies) for anything ye want, ask them from before a screen: that makes for greater purity for your hearts and for theirs. Nor is it right for you that ye should... marry his [Muhammad's] widows after him at any time. Truly such a thing is in God's sight an enormity."

33:54 "You must not speak ill of God's apostle, nor shall you ever wed his wives after him; this would be a grave offense in the sight of Allah."

33; 59 "O Prophet! Tell your wives and your daughters and the women of the believers to draw their cloaks (veils) over their bodies (when outdoors). That is most convenient that they should be known and not molested."

Muhammad's wives need to be careful. If they criticize their husband, Allah will replace them with better ones.

66:40 "If you (women) turn in repentance to him, it would be better. Your hearts have been impaired, for you desired (the ban) [on how many girls Muhammad could play with at a time]. But if you back each other up against (Muhammad), truly Allah is his protector, and Gabriel, and everyone who believes - and furthermore, the angels will back (him) up."

66:5 "It may be that if he divorces you (all) his Lord may give him in exchange wives better than you surrendering, believing, obedient, penitent, serving, journeying, previously married and virgins."

66:10 “Allah citeth an example for those who disbelieve: the wife of Noah and the wife of Lot, who were under two of Our righteous slaves yet betrayed them so that they (the husbands) availed them naught against Allah and it was said (unto them): Enter the Fire along with those who enter.”

66:11 “And Allah citeth an example for those who believe: the wife of Pharaoh when she said: My Lord! Build for me a home with thee in the Garden, and deliver me from Pharaoh and his work, and deliver me from evil-doing folk;”

66.10-11 “On one hand wives of Allah’s prophets Noah and Lut misbehaved with their husbands and they were put in hell fire. On the other hand wife of the kafir Pharaoh was well behaved and she was awarded paradise”

70:29-30,35 “And those who guard their chastity, Except with their wives and the (captives) whom their right hands possess,- for (then) they are not to be blamed, ... Such will be the honored ones in the Gardens (of Bliss).”

What is on display, here is the immorality of having more than one wife at a time. As already stated - the relationship between a man and a woman is one of the most sacred. It’s the love that comes from this relationship that produces a special psychological bond between the man and woman. Once that bond is broken, and you add other women or men to the relationship you are introducing jealousy, loathing, and even hatred. You are creating a psychological disaster for the woman. It’s no longer a human relationship but that of a bull servicing a bunch of cows. Verse 33:50 is a Law sanctioning pure lust. This teaching stands against everything that God willed for Adam and Eve when they left Paradise. That a man Muhammad could possess unlimited wives. This is not what God willed for mankind. This is what Muhammad willed for himself – unlimited wives and unlimited sex with his sex slaves. A Muslim bull serving his harem of cows.

What also is on display is a man who as God created Laws of God to threaten his wives and keep them in line.

Muhammad's wives had to take revolving "turns" to be with their husband. Muhammad ignored his own system and had sexual relations with Mary the Copt on a day that was either Hafsa's or Aisha's "turn". Hafsa discovered Muhammad's breach of protocol and became upset. Muhammad promised her that he would not have sexual relations with Mary, probably out of fear that Hafsa would tell his favorite wife, Aisha - whom he married when she was a child of 6 years of age.

Hafsa and Aisha were, according to the traditions, often competitors for Muhammad's attention, and Hafsa told Aisha the entire sordid story. We can only imagine the anger of Aisha and the other wives of Muhammad. In retaliation, Muhammad boycotted the other wives, in respect to his sexual relations with them, and co-habitated exclusively with Mary. After one month, we are told by the traditions and the Quran that Almighty God intervened on Muhammad's behalf.

God tells Muhammad that it is acceptable for him to break his own oaths! Imagine Almighty God promoting and commending a breach of an oath made by Muhammad, especially under such circumstances as the satiation of Muhammad's carnal desires!

But wait, things become much worse! God warns Muhammad's wives against conspiring against the "Prophet". If they do not heed this warning, they will face Almighty God, the Archangel Gabriel and all of the angels, as well as all of the righteous. What chance would these poor women have against such opposition?

Another threat against the wives of Muhammad is that Almighty God will permit Muhammad to divorce his wives AND find prettier wives for him! But the intimidation does not end with the threats of divorce! God threatens the wives of Muhammad AND their families with the eternal fires of Hell! After Muhammad's lies and betrayal, his wives are commanded to repent (for what I am honestly not sure) and Muhammad is exhorted to fight against the unbelievers. We are told that Almighty God then gave the wives of Muhammad "positive role models" of female behavior, including Mary the mother of Jesus who is incorrectly called the daughter of Imran. But who cares about the details at a time like this?

God rushes head on into Muhammad's domestic disputes in order to intervene on Muhammad's behalf! Why would God permit His so called messenger to satisfy his own sexual fantasies? Why would God record these threats for all of eternity? What moral lesson are we to learn from all of this? Clearly, these "revelations" were "received" by Muhammad so that he could excuse himself from the consequences of his own moral weaknesses. I can understand why the people in Muhammad's day accepted this nonsense without question - they feared for their lives. I cannot understand why people accept such hypocrisy today as the alleged words of an Almighty and All-Righteous God!

Muhammad utilized God to mobilize his followers to drive people from their secured positions, strike terror into their hearts and kill them. He utilized God as a front to create his final solution to the kafir threat posed by Christians and Jews – the Mass Exile from Saudi Arabia. He utilized God as his accomplice to threaten his rebellious wives and allow him to indulge in sexual, sinful fantasies.

All the above teachings and the entire Quran are not the word/teachings of a God of Moral Perfection but of Muhammad and therefore, Islam is a farce.

Does anybody believe that God would spy on behalf of Muhammad? God being God knows the future. Does anybody believe that God would speak “then his Lord will substitute other wives in your place who are better than you; peacefully surrendering, acknowledging, devout, repentant, serving, active in their societies, responsive, and foremost ones?”

Does anybody believe that God would invoke his power to intervene and utilize angels to punish Muhammad's wives?

“If you (women) turn in repentance to him, it would be better. Your hearts have been impaired, for you desired (the ban) [on how many girls Muhammad could play with at a time]. But if you back each other up against (Muhammad), truly Allah is his protector, and Gabriel, and everyone who believes - and furthermore, the angels will back (him) up.” 66:40

Muhammad was a very jealous, possessive, man who kept a firm grip on any wandering eyes. In his later years, Muhammad became impotent and could not get an erection. That’s right the apostle of God, the prophet of Peace – the man with the sexual strength of 100 men could not get a hard on. In order to keep his wives from the clutches of his merry band of SS Companion killers, who were desperately waiting for him to die so they could grab his wives epically Aisha, Muhammad created laws of God requiring all Muslim women to cover up. Moreover, he banned his wives from ever marrying after his death.

“O Prophet! Tell your wives and your daughters and the women of the believers to draw their cloaks (veils) over their bodies (when outdoors). That is most convenient that they should be known and not molested.” 33:59

Every time you see a Muslim woman all covered up from head to foot with a head scarf and heavy full length coat one of the reasons is because Muhammad could not get an erection.

Quoting from Ali Sina (faithfreedom.org) famous book: Understanding Muhammad “ In the later years of his life Muhammad was affected by acromegaly, a disease caused by excessive production of a growth hormone, resulting in large bones, cold and fleshy hands and feet and coarse facial features such as enlarged lips, nose and tongue.

Acromegaly occurs after the age of 40 and usually kills the patient in his early 60s. It causes impotence, while it increases libido. This explains Muhammad's sexual vagaries in his old age and why in the later years of his life he had such an insatiable craving for sex. He would visit all his 9 wives in one night to touch and fondle them, without being satisfied. His impotence explains his insecurity, paranoia, and intense jealousy of his young wives. He ordered them to cover themselves, lest other men would cast a lusty eye on them. Today, half a billion Muslim women veil themselves, because Muhammad was impotent. Muhammad's illnesses explain a lot of mysteries of Islam.”

# **ISLAM IS RACISM THE ISLAMIC SLAVERY HOLOCAUST**

**RACISM: ONE OF THE GREATEST CRIMINAL ACTS BY MAN AGAINST MAN**

**ISLAM IS THE MOST RACIST, BIGOTED, DISCRIMINATORY IDEOLOGY EVER CREATED BY MAN (PROPHET MUHAMMAD AKA ALLAH)**

**Racism** is the belief that inherent different traits in human racial groups justify discrimination. It is applied especially to the practice or advocacy of racial discrimination of a pernicious nature (i.e. which harms particular groups of people). Modern usage often equates "racism" and "racial discrimination" and defines the latter term only as applying to pernicious practices.

Racism is popularly associated with various activities that are illegal or commonly considered harmful, such as [extremism](#), [hatred](#), [xenophobia](#), ([malignant](#) or forced) [exploitation](#), [separatism](#), [racial supremacy](#), [mass murder](#) (for the purpose of [genocide](#)), [genocide denial](#), [vigilantism](#) ([hate crimes](#), [terrorism](#)), etc.

**WHY ISLAM IS THE MOST RACIST IDEOLOGY EVER CONCEIVED BY MAN?** As you will read Arabs believe they are a superior race and have the right to rape, torture, kill because the Quran being in Arabic non Arabic speakers are inferior people and are to be treated like slaves. This is sanctified by God in the Quran,

**WHAT MAKES ISLAM SO DISGUSTINGLY EVIL**

What makes Islam so disgustingly evil is that it takes man's natural belief in God – a God of peace and love, mercy and goodness and bastardizes God into an AntiGod of extermination, murder, genocide, hate, racism, slavery, sexual molestation of baby girls, rape of sex slaves, oppression and degradation of women, - God - a Monster of the Universe.

**RACISM AND SLAVERY ARE DIVINE ETERNAL INSTITUTIONS OF GOD**

In Islam, God is a slaver – God is a racist. Slavery is an eternal divine institution of God in the Quran. The Islamic antiGod Allah AKA Prophet Muhammad is a slaver who shared 20 % from the profits derived from the sale of slaves. Prophet Muhammad was a slaver who owned 40 slaves. He beat and raped his slaves. He hated blacks and compared them to Satan. 120,000,000 blacks were murdered by Muslim men – the greatest holocaust in history. 75% of all blacks died on the way to the Islamic markets. Those black men that survived the Islamic cruelty were castrated. While most black slaves who went to the Americas could marry and have families, most of the male slaves



destined for the Middle East were castrated. Millions more died in this horrendous operation and most of the black children born to the women were killed at birth.

It was noted that black slaves were castrated "*based on the assumption that the blacks had an ungovernable sexual appetite*. Conducted without the use of an anesthetic, the process was horrific with a sixty percent mortality rate.

Ibn Khaldun (1332-1406), a pre-eminent Islamic historian wrote, "The Negro nations are as a rule submissive to slavery because they have attributes that are quite similar to dumb animals."

Missionary explorer David Livingstone brought to light the all-too real, living enactment of this "morally monstrous destruction of human possibility" in his account of the East African slave trade (Missionary Travels and Narrative of an Expedition to the Zambezi):

"To overdraw its evils is a simple impossibility... We passed a slave woman shot or stabbed through the body and lying on the path. [Onlookers] said an Arab who passed early that morning had done it in anger at losing the price he had given for her, as she was unable to walk any longer... One woman had her infant's brains knocked out because she could not carry her load and it; and a man was dispatched with an axe because he had broken down with fatigue." Others documented roads littered with those who had collapsed from sheer exhaustion and were waiting to die, many of whom became lion fodder.

The infamous slave caves at Shimoni, on Kenya's southern coast, also pay testament to the inhuman treatment captured Africans faced. After climbing down steep ladders into the dark, dank caves, the ladders were removed to keep the slaves trapped in this "holding pen," often for two or three weeks at a time. Slaves were shackled to the walls by their necks, whilst waiting to be transported in boats to the slave markets at Zanzibar.

Shackled slaves were thrown to the sharks when the boats on which they were being transported were pursued by the British abolitionists or if high winds were causing instability in the boat. Many drowned due to the difficulty of trying to swim whilst in shackles.

## **OWNING SLAVES ARE ETERNAL LAWS OF GOD**

No man is the property of any other man - God is not a slaver. All human beings are created equal. All races are created equal. God does not wish that any human be a slave. No one person is the lesser of the other. Slavery is one of the vilest institutions ever created by man. Slavery is an obscenity to God. All human beings (no matter their race, color, creed, ethnic origins) have the full right to protection of their human rights and human dignity. To use religion to spread hate against other races and other religions in places of worship, employing television or any other medium, teaching hatred to young in schools - this is evil incarnate. To use religion as an instrument of persecution and violence stands as an affront to the very concept of a God of pure love and pure mercy. If

God is a racist, believes in persecution, slavery and violence then God is immoral and therefore, no longer God.

Slavery is one of the most evil, vile institutions ever devised by man. To allow one human being to be the property of another human being stands against everything that mankind stands for. Human beings being bred as property to be bought and sold, people being reduced to the status of cattle, beasts of burden to work the fields, toil underground in mines, clean the master's home, cater to the master's wife and children is the very essence of inhumanity.

Now to take man's creation of slavery and turn it into an institution sanctioned by ETERNAL LAWS OF GOD – is so outrageous as to defy reason. God allowing the enslavement of kafirs is the total essence of immorality. For God to share 20% of the proceeds from the sale of women and children into slavery as an eternal law of God is so far outside the realm of rationality that anyone who can believe in such evil is evil themselves.

Following are some of the ETERNAL SLAVERY LAWS OF GOD. All these laws are not the teachings of God – indeed these teachings blaspheme against the very essence of God - the Quran is not the word/teachings of God – Islam is pure evil.

Sura 2 (The Cow) Verse 178

Quran 2.178: “O you who believe! retaliation is prescribed for you in the matter of the slain, the free for the free, and the slave for the slave, and the female for the female, but if any remission is made to any one by his (aggrieved) brother, then prosecution (for the bloodwit) should be made according to usage, and payment should be made to him in a good manner; this is an alleviation from your Lord and a mercy; so whoever exceeds the limit after this he shall have a painful chastisement.”

Retaliation for murder and other crimes was sanctioned by Arabian usage and accepted by Muhammad. Here it is said that a free (man) can be killed for the murder of a free (man) and similarly for a (free) woman and a slave. The mention of these three categories quite casually indicates that slavery is accepted along with the other two categories as an acceptable state for a human being. What is not clear is whether the person put to death is the person responsible for the killing. While this may be true of free persons this is not necessarily true of slaves. Thus if a slave is killed then it is not the killer of the slave that has to be killed but a slave of the killer! What this shows is that slaves are treated as pure merchandise of the slave owner. If a slave is killed then it is a loss to its owner and the retaliation for this is the killing of a slave belonging to the offender. Of course the slave killed may be quite innocent.

Of course it may be argued that the free people may have been responsible for the crime but to kill an innocent slave for the crime of his master is truly a perversion of justice. The casual way in which slaves as a category of humans are mentioned along with free

men and women in the application of this law shows that Muhammad completely accepted the slave status of humans to be a perfectly normal status.

Again, as a human being I have absolutely no right to own another human being. No God would ever teach “the free for the free, and the slave for the slave, and the female for the female”. There is no free, slave, female that belong to any man. The “free” possess their own humanity. They are free from the very moment of their conception. No human can ever be born into slavery, become the property of a Muslim and then be granted a non-slavery status of the “free” later. This is truly criminal. There is no such human category as “slave”. Slavery is an abomination against God. You kill one of my slaves and I’ll kill one of your slaves. No God would ever speak or grant any such right. The same for “female.” No woman is the property of any man. This teaching is immoral depravity and a sin against God. All these teachings of slavery in this chapter are evil. Islam renounces God.

Sura 24 (The Light), Verse 31

24.31: “And say to the believing women that they cast down their looks and guard their private parts and do not display their ornaments except what appears thereof, and let them wear their head-coverings over their bosoms, and not display their ornaments except to their husbands or their fathers, or the fathers of their husbands, or their sons, or the sons of their husbands, or their brothers, or their brothers' sons, or their sisters' sons, or their women, or those whom their right hands possess, or the male servants not having need (of women), or the children who have not attained knowledge of what is hidden of women; and let them not strike their feet so that what they hide of their ornaments may be known; and turn to Allah all of you, O believers! so that you may be successful.”

This is the famous Sura enjoining the veiling of women. Amongst those before whom the women need not be covered are slaves (who under included in those that "the right hand possess" a term that we have already seen is used throughout in the Quran as a synonym for slaves). This is probably because slaves were such a common occurrence in Muslim households that they are taken for granted and women need not use the dress code prescribed for outside wear while they are at home even in front of their slaves.

Sura 23 (The Believers), Verses 1-6

23.1-6: “Successful indeed are the believers, Who are humble in their prayers, And who keep aloof from what is vain, And who are givers of poor-rate, And who guard their private parts, Except before their mates or those whom their right hands possess, for they surely are not blameable.”

This is the Sura which gives the slave owner the right of sexual access to u\his female slaves. The term "guarding the private parts" is a synonym for sexual intercourse.  
Sura 24 (The Light), Verse 32

24.32: “And marry those among you who are single and those who are fit among your male slaves and your female slaves; if they are needy, Allah will make them free from want out of His grace; and Allah is Ample-giving, Knowing.”

This is said to sanction marriages of slaves with slaves and slaves with free persons (including the owner). Owners did not usually marry slaves as they could use them for sexual purposes at will. This dispensation has been used to make slaves marry other slaves. In Islam a child born to a slave couple also is a slave from birth, so this verse gives a great incentive to slave owners to breed slaves. This is another obnoxious aspect of Islamic slavery. Whatever be the other circumstances in which people are made into slaves to make a new-born infant a slave is one of the most cruel and callous. Yet this did not evoke a protest from the Prophet and has been extensively resorted to by Muslims.

Sura 16 (The Bee), verse 75

16.75 “Allah sets forth a parable: (consider) a slave, the property of another, (who) has no power over anything, and one whom We have granted from Ourselves a goodly sustenance so he spends from it secretly and openly; are the two alike? (All) praise is due to Allah!”

This is one of the clearest instances where the institution of slavery is justified in the Quran as a divine dispensation. It deserves close scrutiny. This "parable" contrasts two people a slave who is owned by another and is completely powerless and a freeman on whom Allah has granted "a goodly sustenance" which he can spend openly or secretly as he pleases (perhaps acquiring slaves for himself). Since Allah claims for himself the position of the granter of all benefits (or lack of them) both the freeman's fortune and the slave's misfortune are ultimately determined by Allah. By his rhetorical question "Are the two alike?" Muhammad is actually justifying the inequality between the slave and the freeman as if it was a natural thing. Thus a Muslim will have no compunctions or qualms in employing and exploiting slaves (subject only to any conditions that Muhammad may have imposed) because it is what Allah has ordained and "all praise is due to Allah".

Sura 33 (The Clans), Verse 50

33.50: “O Prophet! surely We have made lawful to you your wives whom you have given their dowries, and those [slaves] whom your right hand possesses out of those whom Allah has given to you as prisoners of war, and the daughters of your paternal uncles and the daughters of your paternal aunts, and the daughters of your maternal uncles and the daughters of your maternal aunts who fled with you; and a believing woman if she gave herself to the Prophet, if the Prophet desired to marry her -- specially for you, not for the (rest of) believers; We know what We have ordained for them concerning their wives and those whom their right hands possess in order that no blame may attach to you; and Allah is Forgiving, Merciful”.

As stated before - here, as elsewhere, the term "possessions of the right hand" mean slaves. Repeating 33:50 - It is expressly stated that Muhammad's slaves are given to him by Allah himself to be taken out of his share of the captives in war. It also records the

special dispensation given to Muhammad, not available to other Muslims, in the number of wives

Sura 39 (The Companions), Verses 29

39:29: “Allah sets forth an example: There is a slave in whom are (several) partners differing with one another, and there is another slave wholly owned by one man. Are the two alike in condition? (All) praise is due to Allah. Nay! most of them do not know.”

The example set out here compares joint ownership of a slave by many owners and the single ownership by one person. Muhammad asks rhetorically whether the two cases are the same. Of course they are not and it is clear that Muhammad prefers single ownership. In fact this is why he established the rule that after a military campaign the captives were allocated to each of his soldiers individually not collectively, with himself keeping a fifth of the captives as his personal slaves.

Sura 70 (The Ways of Ascent) verses 29-35

70: 29-35 “And those who guard their private parts, Except in the case of their wives or those whom their right hands possess -- for these surely are not to be blamed, But he who seeks to go beyond this, these it is that go beyond the limits -- And those who are faithful to their trusts and their covenant And those who are upright in their testimonies, And those who keep a guard on their prayer, Those shall be in gardens, honored.”

These verses are similar to Sura 23.93-96 and gives the right to slave owners to have sexual relation with female slaves. The only difference is that the earlier reference may leave some doubt as to whether both males and female slaves are meant. These verses clearly show that it is only female slaves that are meant.

Quran 4:3: “Marry women of your choice, Two or three or four; but if ye fear that ye shall not be able to deal justly (with them), then only one, or (a captive) that your right hands possess, that will be more suitable, to prevent you from doing injustice.”

You can have sex with married women and female slaves obtained in war (with whom you may rape or do whatever you like). The divine institution of Islamic slavery, including the sex-slavery, is the vilest of institutions ever created in history

A God of Moral Perfection would never permit slavery. The ownership, raping and murder of human beings as chattel sanctioned by God are so abhorrent that it defies all reason. All these teachings are very essence of evil. Again, Islam is an immoral, bottomless, black hole. **WHERE IS THE OUTRAGE AGAINST ISLAM?** For article titled; Islam, Slavery and Rape go to: <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-62.htm>

Following is just a small sample of more teachings of God’s divine institution of slavery.

### **Muhammad's position on freeing slaves:**

In one instance, a man freed a slave that he kept as a sexual partner. When Muhammad heard what happened, he auctioned the boy and sold him for 800 *dirhams* to Na-eem Ebn Abdullah Al- Nahham. (Sahih Moslem vol. 7, page 83)

According to Muhammad, the punishment for committing adultery is different with a free-woman and a slave-woman. The man must be flogged one-hundred stripes and be exiled for one year. The free woman must be stoned to death. But the slave-woman (since she has a monetary value) will not be exiled or killed, she is to be flogged one-hundred stripes. If the violation is repeated, the slave-woman is to be sold. (Sahih Al Bukhari vol. 8:821 & 822)

### **Islam Looked Down on Blacks:**

Islam is an ideology, whose sacred Scriptures contain explicit denigrating remarks about black people.

Muhammad referred to Blacks as "raisin heads". (Sahih al-Bukhari vol. 1, no. 662 and vol. 9, no. 256).

In another Hadith, Muhammad is quoted as saying that Blacks are, "pug-nosed slaves". (Sahih Moslem vol. 9, p. 46-47).

A Slave Is Not Entitled to Property or Money  
Ibn Hazm says in Vol. 6, Part 9,

"The slave is not permitted to write a will when he dies, nor can he bequeath (anything) because his entire possessions belong to his master."

The Testimony of Slaves is Not Admissible

In Vol. 35, p. 409 Ibn Timiyya remarks,  
"The Shafi'i, Malik, and Abu Hanifa, who are the legists of Islam, assert that the testimony of the slave is not acceptable."

The "Ordinances of the Qur'an" by the Shafi'i (part II, p. 142), stipulates that,  
"The witnesses must be from among our freeman, not from our slaves, but from freeman who belong to our religion!"

### **Black Slaves on Matters of Sex and Marriage**

1. The Slave cannot choose for himself.

This was confirmed by all the Muslim scholars on the authority of Muhammad. In Vol. 6, Part 9, p. 467, Ibn Hazm said,

"If a slave gets married without the permission of his master, his marriage will be invalid and he must be whipped because he has committed adultery. He must be separated from his wife. She is also regarded as an adulteress because Muhammad said, 'Any slave who gets married without the approval of his master is a prostitute.'"

The same text is quoted by Ibn Qayyim al-Jawziyya (Part 5, p. 117 of "Zad al-Maad"), as well as Ibn Timiyya (Vol. 32, p. 201). Malik Ibn Anas relates (Vol. 2, Part 4) more than that. He says (pp. 199, 201, 206),

"The slave does not get married without the approval of his master. If he is a slave to two masters, he has to obtain the approval of both men."

2. The male slave and the female slave are forced to get married.

Malik Ibn Anas says explicitly,  
"The master has the right to force his male or female slave to marry without obtaining their approval" (Vol. 2, p. 155).

"The master does not have the right to force the female slave to wed to an ugly black slave if she is beautiful and agile unless in case of utmost necessity" (refer to Ibn Hazm, Vol. 6, Part 9, p. 469).

In matters of sex and marriage, Ibn Timiyya states:

"The one who owns the mother also owns her children. Being the master of the mother makes him the owner of her children whether they were born to a husband or they were illegitimate children. Therefore, the master has the right to have sexual intercourse with the daughters of his maid-slave because they are his property, provided he does not sleep with the mother at the same time" (Vol. 35, p. 54).

## **Price of Slaves**

"If an owned slave assaults somebody and damages his property, his crime will be tied to his neck. It will be said to his master, 'If you wish, you can pay the fine for the damages done by your slave or deliver him to be sentenced to death.' His master has to choose one of the two options - either the value of the slave and his price or the damage the slave has caused" (Vol. 32, p. 202, Ibn Timiyya).

## **Racism From The Hadith**

Ishaq:243 "I heard the Apostle say: 'Whoever wants to see Satan should look at Nabtal!' He was a black man with long flowing hair, inflamed eyes, and dark ruddy cheeks.... Allah sent down concerning him: 'To those who annoy the Prophet there is a painful doom.' [9:61] "Gabriel came to Muhammad and said, 'If a black man comes to you his heart is more gross than a donkey's.'"

Ishaq:144 "A rock was put on a slave's chest. When Abu Bakr complained, they said, 'You are the one who corrupted him, so save him from his plight.' I will do so,' said Bakr. 'I have a black slave, tougher and stronger than Bilal, who is a heathen. I will exchange him. The transaction was carried out."

Tabari II:11 "Shem, the son of Noah was the father of the Arabs, the Persians, and the Greeks; Ham was the father of the Black Africans; and Japheth was the father of the Turks and of Gog and Magog who were cousins of the Turks. Noah prayed that the prophets and apostles would be descended from Shem and kings would be from Japheth. He prayed that the African's color would change so that their descendants would be slaves to the Arabs and Turks."

Tabari II:21 "Ham [Africans] begat all those who are black and curly-haired, while Japheth [Turks] begat all those who are full-faced with small eyes, and Shem [Arabs] begat everyone who is handsome of face with beautiful hair. Noah prayed that the hair of Ham's descendants would not grow beyond their ears, and that whenever his descendants met Shem's, the latter would enslave them."

Ishaq:450 "It is your folly to fight the Apostle, for Allah's army is bound to disgrace you. We brought them to the pit. Hell was their meeting place. We collected them there, black slaves, men of no descent."

Bukhari:V4B52N137 "The Prophet said, 'Let the negro slave of Dinar perish. And if he is pierced with a thorn, let him not find anyone to take it out for him.... If he [the black slave] asks for anything it shall not be granted, and if he needs intercession [to get into paradise], his intercession will be denied.'"

Slavery, raping slave girls, owning slaves, selling boys and women as trophies of war, sharing the booty (including slaves) obtained in raids and wars with Allah are all central teachings of Islam. Slavery was one of the major driving forces behind the expansion of Islam.

Asking again the question - what will be one's conclusion about a man found to own slaves in a civilized country, let alone raping slaves? Prophet Muhammad, aided by his creation - Allah, created the institution of slavery: he enslaved in large numbers, owned dozens of slaves as the Prophet of Islam; he used the female captives as sex-slaves on top his dozen wives; he traded in slaves.

Slavery is Sunna.

Such an evil incarnate is eulogized by world's 1.6 billion Muslims as the perfect human being, the greatest apostle of God, a man of peace. Tens of millions of Blacks—who were given the worst treatment by Muhammad, who suffered the most devastating treatment at the hands of Muslims—also eulogize this man, call themselves proud Muslims. There cannot be anything more shameful than this.



# **THE 10 MOST DIABOLICAL EVIL TEACHINGS IN ALL HUMAN HISTORY**

**We will now present the Quranic verses already presented in this book in order of the 10 most diabolically evil.**

**Unlike David Letterman who starts his Top 10 List from Number 10, we will start from number 1.**

Following are the 10 most evil teachings in history that surprisingly are divine teachings of Islamic God Allah. Obviously, Islam's Allah was not the God, whom the pre-Islamic Arabs used to worship as their God, but was the alter-ego of Muhammad.

As we have proven - every word of the Quran was Muhammad's own, which he put on the tongue of his imaginary friend Allah (AKA Muhammad). Islam is out and out fraudulent.

**Most evil teaching # 1: Islam's paradise of evil, demented, depraved sexual perversity**

Verse 9:111 – Muslim's passport to paradise

“Lo! Allah hath bought from the believers their lives and their wealth because the Garden will be theirs: they shall fight in the way of Allah and shall slay and be slain. It is a promise which is binding on Him in the Torah and the Gospel and the Qur'an. Who fulfilleth His covenant better than Allah? Rejoice then in your bargain that ye have made, for that is the supreme triumph.”

Islam teaches that if Muslims slay or are slain (kill or are killed) in the service of God, i.e. Jihad, they are guaranteed accession to Allah's paradise of depraved sexual perversity. Islam's Paradise is filled with whorish virgins possessing voluptuous breasts and lustrous eyes. Muslims, blessed with an access to Paradise, will have 72 such virgins to engage in incessant copulation. Furthermore, a Muslim's surest way of getting a passport to Paradise, says Allah, is to get slain while trying to kill the kafirs. The Quran is no more a holy book than Playboy, Penthouse, and Hustler are holy books. Indeed, the Quran is worse in that it incites unrestrained murder of infidels.

**Most evil teaching # 2: Kill the infidels wherever you find them**

Quran 9:5 (the infamous verse of the sword inciting mass murder):

“Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush. But if they repent and establish worship and pay the poor-due, then leave their way free. Lo! Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.”

Verse 9:5 teaches Muslims to commit mass-murder. The kafirs must either convert to Islam, who would keep up prayer and pay the poor-rate (zakat), or be murdered. Command for unconditional slaying of humans, God's own creations, by other humans – when presented as a sacred teaching of the almighty Creator – becomes a most evil teaching.

It is needless to say that such teachings never came from the God.

### **Most evil teaching # 3: Extortion Verse 9:29:**

“Fight against such of those who have been given the Scripture as believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute readily, being brought low.”

Here, Allah the Islamic God commands Muslims to attack and kill the so-called 'people of the book' (i.e. Jews and Christians), until they are defeated and submitted to the supremacy of Islam and, in willing humiliation, pay jizya (submission) tax to Muslims. Like verse 9:5, 9:29 is a call to mass murder and extermination. Only Hitler had openly instructed his followers to exterminate the Jews so completely. When such a teaching is presented as a teaching of the Creator of the Universe, it becomes extremely evil.

### **Most evil teaching # 4: Verse 5:32/5:33 – verse of barbaric cruelty**

In order to portray Islam as a wonderful religion, Muslim taqqiyah tacticians, including President Obama, will always quote the verse 5:32, which says, “*We decreed for the Children of Israel that whosoever killeth a human being for other than manslaughter or corruption in the earth, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saveth the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind.*”

Verse 5:32 is a teaching of mass extermination and genocide. When President Barrack Obama gave his speech in Cairo, he quoted from Verse 5.32 “whosoever killeth a human being, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saveth the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind.”

Isn't this a wonderful teaching from a wonderful God worthy of quotation by the President? Wait a moment while I grab my handkerchief and clear the tears from my eyes. It is just such a beautiful teaching. “whosoever killeth a human being, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saveth the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind.” Only a true God could create such a teaching of love. Could provide such guidance for mankind. A divine, timeless teaching worthy of a divine, timeless God.

But wait a moment. The President did not quote Verse 5:32 correctly. He left out a most important part of the teaching. God has created in his infinite wisdom two exceptions to his teaching. “whosoever killeth a human being for other than manslaughter or corruption in the earth, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind,” We can killeth a

human being for manslaughter and corruption in the earth and it will not be the killing of all mankind.

And what does the exception “corruption in the land” mean. All human beings who do not convert to Islam have declared war on Islam and Allah, are a danger to Allah, and therefore have created corruption in the land and must be murdered. All Apostates of Islam by rejecting Islam are creating corruption in the land. Muslim women who demand equality with men are creating corruption in the land. All Muslim girls who refuse to obey their fathers by adopting Western culture are creating corruption in the land. And on and on.

President Obama quoted Verse 5:32 in his Cairo speech as a symbol of the wonderful, wonder of Islam. The President quoted a teaching that justifies the mass murder of 305,000,000 Americans who are non-Muslim. This is a teaching of madness masquerading as a teaching of love. And how are the kafirs to be murdered for making “corruption in the land.” Read the following Verse 5:33

Verse 5:33 says:

“The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land. Such will be their degradation in the world, and in the Hereafter theirs will be an awful doom;”

Teachings as contained in this verse – “they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land” – are cruel and barbaric in nature. When those teachings are presented as God’s, it becomes extremely evil, no better than those Hitler had committed.

#### **Most evil teaching # 5: Verse 65.4 -- Allah’s teaching of pedophilia**

Quran 65:4 says:

“And those of your women as have passed the age of monthly courses, for them the 'Iddah (prescribed divorce period), if you have doubts (about their periods), is three months, *and for those who have no courses [i.e. they are still immature] their 'Iddah (prescribed period) is three months likewise, except in case of death*. And for those who are pregnant (whether they are divorced or their husbands are dead), their 'Iddah (prescribed period) is until they deliver (their burdens) (give birth) and whosoever fears Allah and keeps his duty to Him, He will make his matter easy for him.”

The most important duty of any species is the care and protection of its young. The prime duty of mankind is to raise children in a safe and caring environment, so they can progress into responsible adults. There is no worse crime than the sexual abuse and exploitation of children. But verse 65:4 clearly approves marriages and sexual copulation with pre-pubescent little girls, who haven’t started menstruating yet. And Muhammad at the age of 50 duly complied with this sanction of Allah by marrying his niece Aisha, only 6 years old.

This is an extremely evil teaching. Allah is a **pedophile monster**.

## **Most evil teaching # 6: Verse 33:50 – sanctioning unrestrained slavery and rape for Muhammad by his Allah**

Verse 33.50 says:

“O Prophet! surely We have made lawful to you your wives whom you have given their dowries, and those [slaves] whom your right hand possesses out of those whom Allah has given to you as prisoners of war, and the daughters of your paternal uncles and the daughters of your paternal aunts, and the daughters of your maternal uncles and the daughters of your maternal aunts who fled with you; and a believing woman if she gave herself to the Prophet, if the Prophet desired to marry her – specially for you, not for the (rest of) believers; We know what We have ordained for them concerning their wives and those whom their right hands possess in order that no blame may attach to you; and Allah is Forgiving, Merciful”.

The term "possessions of the right hand" mean slaves. It is expressly stated that Muhammad's slaves, which he attained as a share of the captives in raiding infidel communities, were actually given to him by Allah Himself. And Allah also makes raping them halal for Muhammad (and his Muslim followers).

The verse also gives a special privilege to Muhammad to marry as many wives as he desires, beyond the restriction of four wives for ordinary Muslims. When God's teachings encourage a people to wage wars to capture the women for raping as well as encourages His holy prophet to engage in unrestrained marriage for sexual gratification, there can't be a teaching as evil as this in such matters.

## **Most evil teaching # 7: Quran's Sanction of Wife Beating**

Quran 4:34:

"Men are the maintainers of women because Allah has made some of them to excel others and because they spend out of their property; the good women are therefore obedient, guarding the unseen as Allah has guarded; and (as to) those on whose part you fear desertion, admonish them, and leave them alone in the sleeping-places and beat them; then if they obey you, do not seek a way against them; surely Allah is High, Great."

A Muslim woman is the property of her husband. A Muslim husband has the legal right and religious obligation to beat a wife if she disobeys him, is disloyal to him or simply does not please him. The concept of wife abuse does not exist in Islam. There is no concept of marital rape. A Muslim woman cannot refuse sex with her husband. According to Islamic law, a husband may strike his wife for any one of the following four reasons:

She does not attempt to make herself beautiful for him (i.e. "let's herself go")

She refuses to meet his sexual demands

She leaves the house without his permission or a "legitimate reason"

She neglects her religious duties

Any of these are also sufficient grounds for divorce. These are evil affronts to the idea of equality and dignity of women – very evil teachings, indeed.

### **Most evil teaching # 8: Allah takes a shares of plundered booty**

Quran 8:41

“And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war), *a fifth share is assigned to Allah, - and to the Messenger*, and to near relatives, orphans, the needy, and the wayfarer, - if ye do believe in Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on the Day of Testing, - the Day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things.”

This verse was revealed about how the booty captured in wars – such as after attacking and mass-slaughtering the Jews of Banu Quraiza – would be distributed. And most horribly the Islamic Allah Himself claims a share of the booty along with His prophet. God is the Creator of everything in the Universe. When that God encourages some people to attack and mass-murder others, so He Himself can take a share from the wealth captured from those murder people – no evil can get higher than this.

### **Most evil teaching # 9: Verse 24:2 – Allah is a barbarian**

Adultery and fornication must be punished by flogging with a hundred stripes

Quran 24:2 says:

“The woman and the man guilty of adultery or fornication, -- flog each of them with a hundred stripes: Let not compassion move you in their case, in a matter prescribed by God, if ye believe in God and the Last Day: and let a party of the Believers witness their punishment.”

This verse says that Muslims must not have mercy on people, who commit adultery or fornication, and punish them brutally with 100 lashes in public. However, since other verses in the Quran specifically allow men to have sex slaves, the horrible crime of serial rape against a non-Muslim woman is not considered adultery or fornication and would not be punished as the woman would be considered God-given concubine.

What kind of person could flog a woman 100 times for having sex with the man she loves? On the other hand, Islamic God, evil as He is, allows men to force sex upon their unwilling wives (verse 4:34). Undoubtedly the God of Islam is out and out barbaric to sanction evil teachings such as these.

**Most evil teaching # 10: Teachings of torture, enslavement, beheading cruelty, eye-for-eye .....**

**There is a gigantic tie for the tenth most evil teaching. There are 3,990 teachings of the Quran that are equally evil. All these teachings are immoral depravity. Not being words/teachings of Moral Perfection - the Quran is not Moral Perfection and**

**therefore not from God, therefore Allah is not God but the AntiGod and Muhammad is no prophet. Following is a very small sample of further Quranic depravity.**

### **TORTURE**

Quran 22:19-22: *“fight and slay the Pagans, seize them, beleaguer them, and lie in wait for them in every stratagem” “for them (the unbelievers) garments of fire shall be cut and there shall be poured over their heads boiling water whereby whatever is in their bowels and skin shall be dissolved and they will be punished with hooked iron rods”*

### **SLAVERY**

Quran 2.178: *“O you who believe! retaliation is prescribed for you in the matter of the slain, the free for the free, and the slave for the slave, and the female for the female, but if any remission is made to any one by his (aggrieved) brother, then prosecution (for the bloodwit) should be made according to usage, and payment should be made to him in a good manner; this is an alleviation from your Lord and a mercy; so whoever exceeds the limit after this he shall have a painful chastisement.”*

You kill one of my slaves, females or free man and I'll kill one of your slaves, females or free man.

### **BARBARIC CRUELTY**

Quran 5:38: *“Cut off the hands of thieves, whether they are male or female, as punishment for what they have done—a deterrent from God: God is almighty and wise.”*  
39 *“But if anyone repents after his wrongdoing and makes amends, God will accept his repentance: God is most forgiving and merciful.”*

### **EYE FOR EYE**

Quran 5:45: *“And We prescribed for them therein: The life for the life, and the eye for the eye, and the nose for the nose, and the ear for the ear, and the tooth for the tooth, and for wounds retaliation. But whoso forgoeth it (in the way of charity) it shall be expiation for him. Whoso judgeth not by that which Allah hath revealed such as wrong-doers.”*

### **BEHEADING**

Quran 8.12: *“Remember thy Lord inspired the angels (with the message): “I am with you: give firmness to the Believers: I will instill terror into the hearts of the Unbelievers: smite ye above their necks and smite all their finger-tips off them.”*

There are 75 teachings of beheading in Quran.

## SLAUGHTERING

Quran-8:67: *“It is not for any prophet to have captives until he hath made slaughter in the land. Ye desire the lure of this world and Allah desireth (for you) the Hereafter, and Allah is Mighty, Wise.”* (Allah insisting Prophet to kill all the prisoners, and should not keep any surrendered prisoners alive until He (Prophet) occupied entire Arabia.)

The Quran is a mine of most evil teachings human history has ever seen. Islam is out and out Evil in the Name of God™.

## 22 CATEGORIES OF ISLAMIC MURDER (51 Reasons Muslims Can Murder)

### THOU SHALT NOT KILL

#### MURDER AS A DIVINE SACRAMENT OF ALLAH GUARANTEEING ACCESSION TO PARADISE

**This Article is an Act of Blasphemy Against Allah. Writing This Article, Printing This Article, Allowing This Article To Be Read Is A Death Sentence In Islam.**

**“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.”**

Modern civilized ethics stand on the premise that individuals hold certain inalienable rights, and the right to “Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness” are the prime amongst them. But, in Islam, murder as a divine sacrament of Allah, guaranteeing accession to paradise.

#### THE RIGHT TO “LIFE, LIBERTY, HAPPINESS”

Western Civilization believes in the sanctify of all human life, equality of all races, equality of men and women, Golden Rule, democracy and freedom of speech, press, and assembly. Islam believes in the oppression and even summary murder, of non-Muslims, the superiority of Muslims over non-Muslims (kafirs), superiority of Arab Muslims over other Muslims, Muslim men over women, the latter being deemed former’s property, *totalitarianism* of Sharia Law, ownership of kafir slaves and sex slaves, rape, terrorization and torture of non-believers.

Non-Muslims are not human beings, but subhumans, who can be murdered, tortured, terrorized, raped, and enslaved. In Islam, murder of kafirs is not murder but divine holy acts sanctioned by Allah, which opens to Muslims the door of Allah’s Paradise, filled with whorish eternal virgins (houris).

Quran 9:111: *“Lo! Allah hath bought from the believers their lives and their wealth because the Garden will be theirs: they shall fight in the way of Allah and shall slay and be slain. It is a promise which is binding on Him in the Torah and the Gospel and the Qur'an. Who fulfilleth His covenant better than Allah? Rejoice then in your bargain that ye have made, for that is the supreme triumph.”*

Following are 22 different *categories* of Islamic murder, sanctioned by Allah.



## **1) CERTAIN KAFIRS MUST BE SUMMARILY MURDERED**

**QURAN 9:5:** *“Then, when the sacred months have passed, slay the idolaters wherever ye find them, and take them (captive), and besiege them, and prepare for them each ambush. But if they repent and establish worship and pay the poor-due, then leave their way free. Lo! Allah is Forgiving, Merciful.”*

Quran 22:19-22: *“for them (the unbelievers) garments of fire shall be cut and there shall be poured over their heads boiling water whereby whatever is in their bowels and skin shall be dissolved and they will be punished with hooked iron rods.”*

The message of verses 9:5 & 22:19-22 are: The pagan kafirs must either convert to Islam, who would keep up prayer, or be murdered.

## **2) CHRISTIANS AND JEWS MUST BE MURDERED IF THEY REFUSE TO PAY JIZYA TAX**

### **VERSE 9:29: VERSE OF CRIMINAL EXTORTION**

*“Fight against such of those who have been given the Scripture as believe not in Allah nor the Last Day, and forbid not that which Allah hath forbidden by His messenger, and follow not the Religion of Truth, until they pay the tribute readily, being brought low.”*

This verses sanctifies the attacking and killing of the so-called 'people of the book' (i.e. Jews and Christians), until they are defeated and submitted to the supremacy of Islam and in willing humiliation, pay jizya (submission) tax to Muslims. Verse 9:29 is a divine call to mass-murder and extermination of the Jews and Christians, like verse 9:5 is for the Pagans. Only Hitler instructed his followers to exterminate the Jews so completely in such an open instruction.

## **3) CALL TO EXTERMINATION OF THE JEWS**

Bukhari 4:52:177: *"Allah's Apostle said, 'The Hour will not be established until you fight with the Jews, and the stone behind which a Jew will be hiding will say. "O Muslim! There is a Jew hiding behind me, so kill him.'"*

## **4) MURDER APOSTATES OF ISLAM**

### **VERSE 4:89 – VERSE OF MURDERING THE APOSTATES**

*“They but wish that ye should reject Faith, as they do, and thus be on the same footing (as they): But take not friends from their ranks until they flee in the way of Allah (From what is forbidden). But if they turn renegades, seize them and slay them wherever ye find them; and (in any case) take no friends or helpers from their ranks.”*

Bukhari, 4.52.260: *“The Prophet said, ‘If a Muslim discards his religion, kill him.’”*

In another verse (Quran 5:33), Allah said about apostates *“they shall be killed or crucified or their hands and feet be cut off from the opposite sides, or exiled from the land. That is their disgrace in this world; and a great torment is theirs in the hereafter.”*

Ishaq:550: *“The reason that Allah’s Messenger ordered Abdullash Bin Sarh slain was because he had become a Muslim and used to write down Qur’an Revelation. Then he apostatized (rejected Islam) after becoming suspicious of some verses which prophet changed after his suggestions.”*

Ishaq:551: *“The Messenger ordered Miqyas’ assassination, because he became a renegade by rejecting Islam.”*

Bukhari 5:59:632: *“Once Muadh paid a visit to Abu Musa and saw a chained man. Muadh asked, “What is this?” Abu Musa said, “(He was) a Jew who embraced Islam and has now turned apostate.” Muadh said, “I will surely chop off his neck!”*

## **5) MURDER THOSE WHO CREATE CORRUPTION IN THE LAND**

### **VERSE 5:32: VERSE OF MURDER, NOT OF LOVE & HUMANITY**

*“For that cause We decreed for the Children of Israel that whosoever killeth a human being for other than manslaughter or **corruption in the earth**, it shall be as if he had killed all mankind, and whoso saveth the life of one, it shall be as if he had saved the life of all mankind. Our messengers came unto them of old with clear proofs (of Allah's Sovereignty), but afterwards lo! many of them became prodigals in the earth.”*

Here, “corruption in the land” means rejecting Islam and continue practicing other religions. And extermination of such people is commanded in this verse. The apostates of Islam, by rejecting Islam, create corruption in the land; Muslim women, who demand equality with men, rejecting what Allah has ordained, create corruption in the land; Muslim girls in the West, who reject Islamic way of life and adopt the Western culture, create corruption in the land; and so on.

Verse 5:32 in fact gives license to summary murder of innocent people, yet President Obama quoted it in his Cairo speech as a symbol of sublime humanity of Islam. This is a teaching of madness masquerading as a teaching of love.

## **6) MURDER THOSE, WHO REFUSE TO BECOME MUSLIMS**

### **QURAN 5:33 -- VERSE OF BARBARIC CRUELTY**

*“The only reward of those who make war upon Allah and His messenger and strive after corruption in the land will be that they will be killed or crucified, or have their hands and feet on alternate sides cut off, or will be expelled out of the land. Such will be their degradation in the world, and in the Hereafter theirs will be an awful doom;”*

## **7) HONOUR THY MUSLIM FATHER OR BE MURDERED**

### **HONOR MURDER**

A Muslim man defines his honor not by his own integrity and dignified actions, but through the actions and behaviors of his wife and children who are his property. Dishonor a Muslim man is a grave crime, deserving murder.

Honor murder is sanctioned in “Umdat al-Saliq” or “Reliance of the Traveller”, a manual of Islamic law, certified in 1991 as a reliable guide to Sunni Islam by Cairo’s al-Azhar University, the most prestigious and authoritative institute of Sunni Islamic jurisprudence in the world. This 14<sup>th</sup>-century law-manual states that punishment or “retaliation is obligatory against anyone, who kills a human being purely intentionally and without right”, EXCEPT when “a father or mother (or their fathers or mothers)” kills their “offspring, or offspring’s offspring” (section o1.1-2). In other words, a parent, who murders his/her child for the sake of honor, is not a crime under Islamic law or Shariah.

Grand Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini (1902-1989), the leader the Iranian Islamic revolution (1979) and the supreme authority of Shiite Islam, gave immunity for parents, who murder their children. In his book, “Resaleh Towzih Al-Massael” (“A Clarification of Questions”, 1961), Khomeini specifies under “conditions of retaliation” (section 2.3 of Appendix II) that there is no penalty for a father who kills his child. A killer is punished if: “The slayer is not the father of the slain, nor the parental grandfather (apparently)”.

## **8) FLOGGING FOR ADULTERY/FORNICATION, POSSIBLY LEADING TO MURDER**

Adultery and fornication must be punished by flogging with a hundred stripes/stoning.

### **QURAN 24:2: VERSE OF BARBARITY**

Quran 24:2 *“The woman and the man guilty of adultery or fornication, - flog each of them with a hundred stripes: Let not compassion move you in their case, in a matter prescribed by God, if ye believe in God and the Last Day: and let a party of the Believers witness their punishment.”*

If Muslims are to follow the Quran, they have to mercilessly flog lovers 100 times, if they make love before marriage. Many such floggings have been reported to lead to death of the victims in recent past.

Interestingly, verses in the Quran specifically allow men to have sex with unlimited number of female slaves. This horrible crime of serial rape against a non-Muslim woman is not considered adultery or fornication. Instead, it is a divinely sanctified virtuous act.

## 9) MURDER BY STONING

Muhammad had a woman, who had conceived through adultery, stoned to death immediately after she gave birth. Following hadith describes the gruesome punishment:

*“And when he had given command over her and she was put in a hole up to her breast, he ordered the people to stone her. Khalid b. al-Walid came forward with a stone which he threw at her head, and when the blood spurted on his face he cursed her...”* (Muslim, 4206)

## 10) MURDER AS AN ACT OF RETALIATION

Quran 2.178: *“O you who believe! Retaliation is prescribed for you in the matter of the slain, the free for the free, and the slave for the slave, and the female for the female, but if any remission is made to any one by his (aggrieved) brother, then prosecution (for the bloodwit) should be made according to usage, and payment should be made to him in a good manner; this is an alleviation from your Lord and a mercy; so whoever exceeds the limit after this he shall have a painful chastisement.”*

You kill one of my slaves, females or free man, and I'll kill one of your slaves, females or free man.

## 11) MURDERING MUSLIMS FOR MISSING PRAYER BY BURNING THEM ALIVE

Bukhari, 1.11.626: *“The Prophet said, “burn all those who had not left their houses for the prayer, burning them alive inside their homes.”*

Bukhari, 1.11.617: *“I would order someone to collect firewood and another to lead prayer. Then I would burn the houses of men who did not present themselves at the compulsory prayer and prostration.”*

## 12) CASTRATION OF BLACK SLAVES IN ISLAM, PAVING THEIR TOTAL EXTERMINATION FROM THE WORLD

In a Hadith, Muhammad is quoted as saying that Blacks are, "pug-nosed slaves". (Sahih Moslem vol. 9, p. 46-47).

Tabari II:21: *"Ham [Africans] begat all those who are black and curly-haired, while Japheth [Turks] begat all those who are full-faced with small eyes, and Shem [Arabs] begat everyone who is handsome of face with beautiful hair. Noah prayed that the hair of Ham's descendants would not grow beyond their ears, and that whenever his descendants met Shem's, the latter would enslave them."*

So, in Islam, Black people are only deserving of being enslaved. Else, Blacks are said to be “Satan”, who annoyed prophet Muhammad; and they will suffer painful doom.

Ishaq:243: *"I heard the Apostle say: 'Whoever wants to see Satan should look at Nabtal!' He was a black man with long flowing hair, inflamed eyes, and dark ruddy cheeks.... Allah sent down concerning him: 'To those who annoy the Prophet there is a painful doom.' [9:61] 'Gabriel came to Muhammad and said, 'If a black man comes to you his heart is more gross than a donkey's.'"*

And Blacks, who are to be summarily enslaved by the Islamic Arabs, were also summarily castrated, *"based on the assumption that the blacks had an ungovernable sexual appetite."* The result is obvious: while most black slaves sent to the Americas could marry and have families, leaving a vibrant Diaspora, a larger number male Black slaves sent to the Middle East and other parts of the Islamic world, were all castrated, and failed to leave any Diaspora behind in the Muslim world. In other words, a Black population, bigger than that of the Americas and West Indies, have been wiped out from the face of the earth due to castration of Islamic black slaves.

To be noted that a bigger number of Black males died immediately from the unhygienic castration process as up to 75% dies from the operation.

### 13) MURDER OF SLAVES

*"If an owned slave assaults somebody and damages his property, his crime will be tied to his neck. It will be said to his master, 'If you wish, you can pay the fine for the damages done by your slave or deliver him to be sentenced to death.' His master has to choose one of the two options – either the value of the slave and his price or the damage the slave has caused."* (Vol. 32, p. 202, Ibn Timiyya)

### 14) MURDERING PRISONERS OF WAR

Quran 8:67: *"It is not for any prophet to have captives until he hath made slaughter in the land. Ye desire the lure of this world and Allah desireth (for you) the Hereafter, and Allah is Mighty, Wise."*

It means: Allah insisted the Prophet to kill all the prisoners, and should not keep any surrendered prisoners alive until He (Prophet) occupied entire Arabia.

### 15) MURDERING GAYS

*'If you find anyone doing as Lot's people did, kill the one who does it, and the one to whom it is done' (Abu Dawud, 4447).*

Another hadith says that homosexuals should be burned alive or killed by pushing walls upon them:

*Ibn Abbas and Abu Huraira reported God's messenger as saying, 'Accursed is he who does what Lot's people did.' In a version . . . on the authority of Ibn Abbas it says that Ali [Muhammad's cousin and son—in—law] had two people **burned** and that Abu Bakr*

[Muhammad's chief companion] had a wall thrown down on them. (Mishkat, vol. 1, p. 765, Prescribed Punishments)

## 16) MURDERING MUSLIMS/NON-MUSLIMS

Whether one is a Muslim or non-Muslims, he/she must be killed for following offences (*Reliance of the Traveler* pp. 597-98, o8.7):

- (1) Reviling Allah or his Messenger;
- (2) being sarcastic about 'Allah's name, His command, His interdiction, His promise, or His threat';
- (3) denying any verse of the Quran or 'anything which by scholarly consensus belongs to it, or to add a verse that does not belong to it';
- (4) holding that 'any of Allah's messengers or prophets are liars, or to deny their being sent';
- (5) reviling the religion of Islam;
- (6) being sarcastic about any ruling of the Sacred Law;
- (7) denying that Allah intended 'the Prophet's message . . . to be the religion followed by the entire world.'

## 17) ADDITIONAL ACTS JUSTIFYING MURDER OF NON-MUSLIMS

Apart from acts mention under section 16, a non-Muslim, living under Islamic rule, may be liable to death sentence for the following actions (p. 609, o11.10 (1)—(5)):

- (1) Commit adultery with a Muslim woman or marry her;
- (2) conceal spies of hostile forces;
- (3) lead a Muslim away from Islam;
- (4) mention something impermissible about Allah, the Prophet . . . or Islam.

According to the discretion of the caliph or his representative, the punishments for violating these rules are as follows: (1) death, (2) enslavement, (3) release without paying anything, and (4) ransoming in exchange for money.

These punishments also execute free speech and freedom of religion or conscience.

## 18) JIHAD AS AN INSTRUMENT OF MURDER, TERROR, RAPE, TORTURE

Following are some of the legalized rules of Jihad found in the Quran, hadith, and classical legal opinions:

- (1) Women and children are enslaved. They can either be sold, or the Muslims may 'marry' the women, since their marriages are automatically annulled upon their capture. **Muslim men can murder their slaves.**
- (2) Jihadists may have sex with slave women. Ali, Muhammad's cousin and son-in-law, did this. This is rape.
- (3) Women and children must not be killed during war, unless this happens in a nighttime raid when visibility was low. **All those killed in Jihad are acts of Murder. To kill in the name of God is murder.**

(4) **Old men and monks could be killed.**

(5) **A captured enemy of war could be killed**, enslaved, ransomed for money or an exchange, freely released, or beaten. One time Muhammad even tortured a citizen of the city of Khaybar in order to extract information about where the wealth of the city was hidden. **When he refused to reveal the location of the city wealth he was taken and murdered by beheading.**

(6) **Threat of Murder to force conversions.** Enemy men who converted could keep their property and small children. This law is so excessive that it amounts to forced conversion. Only the strongest of the strong could resist this coercion and remain a non-Muslim.

(7) Civilian property may be confiscated.

(8) Civilian homes may be destroyed.

(9) Civilian fruit trees may be destroyed.

(10) **Pagan Arabs had to convert or die.** This does not allow for the freedom of religion or conscience.

(11) People of the Book (Jews and Christians) had three options (Sura 9:29): **fight and die**; convert and pay a forced 'charity' *orzakat* tax; or keep their Biblical faith and pay a *jizya* or poll tax. **Refusal or future failure to pay this tax meant your murder.** The last two options mean that money flows into the Islamic treasury, so why would Muhammad receive a revelation to dry up this money flow?

Thus, jihad, divinely sanctioned by Allah, is aggressive, coercive, and murderous.

## **19) MURDERING MUSLIMS, IF THEY REFUSE TO GO ON JIHAD**

Quran 2.216: Fighting is prescribed for Muslims.

Allah has also said:

"If you march not forth, He will punish you with a painful torment and will replace you with another people, and you cannot harm Him at all, and Allah is able to do all things." (Verse 9:39).

It is very clear from this aya that you have to carry Allah's declaration to punish the jihad dodgers and eliminate them.

## **20) EXTERMINATION OF MUSICIANS, SINGERS IN ISLAM**

Muhammad had murdered poets, who criticized his actions. As a totalitarian, he decreed that all music be destroyed from the human race. Music is one of the greatest gifts granted by God to mankind. It is one of the greatest achievements of mankind to utilize his ability to speak and turn words and thoughts into music. Islam will destroy the joy of humanity.

Hadith Qudsi 19:5: "*The Prophet said that Allah commanded him to destroy all the musical instruments, idols, crosses and all the trappings of ignorance.*"

The Hadith Qudsi, or holy Hadith, are those in which Muhammad transmits the words of Allah, although those words are not in the Qur'an.

Muhammad also said (*'Umdat al-Salik* r40.0):

(1) "Allah Mighty and Majestic sent me as a guidance and mercy to believers and commanded me to do away with musical instruments, flutes, strings, crucifixes, and the affair of the pre-Islamic period of ignorance."

(2) "On the Day of Resurrection, Allah will pour molten lead into the ears of whoever sits listening to a songstress."

(3) "Song makes hypocrisy grow in the heart as water does herbage."

(4) "This community will experience the swallowing up of some people by the earth, metamorphosis of some into animals, and being rained upon with stones." Someone asked, "When will this be, O Messenger of Allah?" and he said, "When songstresses and musical instruments appear and wine is held to be lawful."

(5) "There will be peoples of my Community who will hold fornication, silk, wine, and musical instruments to be lawful ...."

The Ayatollah Khomeini: "*Allah did not create man so that he could have fun. The aim of creation was for mankind to be put to the test through hardship and prayer. An Islamic regime must be serious in every field. There are no jokes in Islam. There is no humor in Islam. There is no fun in Islam. There can be no fun and joy in whatever is serious.*"

## 21) REASONS FOR DEATH PUNISHMENT AS PER SHARIA LAW

**Murder in the Koran and Sunna of the prophet is reinforced in Sharia Law.**

**The punishment for apostasy (changing or discarding one's Islamic religion) is death.** (*Fatwa 4400, Part No. 1, Page 334 & 335*)

**Mocking anything in the Qur'an or the Sunnah of the prophet Muhammad is apostasy and therefore punishable by death.** (*Fatwa 2196, Part No. 2, Page 42*)

**Criticizing Islam, shari'ah law or the Sunnah of the prophet Muhammad is apostasy and therefore punishable by death.** (*Fatwa 21021, Part No. 1, Page 414*)

**Any Muslim who states a preference for democracy rather than shari'ah law or questions anything in the Qur'an or Sunnah is a kafir (disbeliever), considered an apostate, and therefore sentenced to death.** (*Fatwa 19351, Part No. 22, Page 239-248*)

Murdering blasphemers is also ordered by God in the Quran.

**"Lo! those who malign Allah and His messenger, Allah hath cursed them in the world and the Hereafter, and hath prepared for them the doom of the disdained. And those who malign believing men and believing women undeservedly, they bear the guilt of slander and manifest sin. O Prophet! Tell thy wives and thy daughters and the women of the believers to draw their cloaks close round them (when they go abroad). That will be better, so that they may be recognised and not annoyed. Allah is ever Forgiving, Merciful. If the hypocrites, and those in whose hearts is a disease, and the alarmists in the city do not cease, We verily shall urge thee on against them, then they will be your neighbours in it but a little while. Accursed, they will be seized wherever found and slain with a (fierce) slaughter."** (Qur'an 33:57-61)



“And of them are those who vex the Prophet and say: He is only a hearer. Say: A hearer of good for you, who believeth in Allah and is true to the believers, and a mercy for such of you as believe. **Those who vex the messenger of Allah, for them there is a painful doom.**” (Qur’an 9:61)

## 22) DEATH TO CHRISTIANS WHO DO NOT OBEY THE FOLLOWING

Christians and Jews, recognized as dhimmis in Islam, must either convert to Islam or agree to pay a jizya tax and accept or be murdered.

The status and responsibilities of the Dhimmi are set down in the Pact of Umar an agreement made, according to Islamic tradition, between the caliph Umar, who ruled the Muslims from 634 to 644, and a Christian community of Syria. Christians can be murdered if they disobey any of the following tenets of this Pact.

### PACT OF UMAR

In return for “safety for ourselves, children, property and followers of our religion”

#### The Christians will not:

Build “a monastery, church, or a sanctuary for a monk”;

“Restore any place of worship that needs restoration”;

Use such places “for the purpose of enmity against Muslims”;

“Allow a spy against Muslims into our churches and homes or hide deceit [or betrayal] against Muslims”;

Imitate the Muslims’ “clothing, caps, turbans, sandals, hairstyles, speech, nicknames and title names”;

“Ride on saddles, hang swords on the shoulders, collect weapons of any kind or carry these weapons”;

“Encrypt our stamps in Arabic”

“Sell liquor”

“Teach our children the Qur’an”;

“Publicize practices of Shirk” – that is, associating partners with Allah, such as regarding Jesus as Son of God. In other words, Christian and other non-Muslim religious practice will be private, if not downright furtive;

Build “crosses on the outside of our churches and demonstrating them and our books in public in Muslim fairways and markets” – again, Christian worship must not be public, where Muslims can see it and become annoyed;

“Sound the bells in our churches, except discreetly, or raise our voices while reciting our holy books inside our churches in the presence of Muslims, nor raise our voices [with prayer] at our funerals, or light torches in funeral processions in the fairways of Muslims, or their markets”;

“Bury our dead next to Muslim dead”;

“Buy servants who were captured by Muslims”;

“Invite anyone to Shirk” – that is, proselytize, although the Christians also agree not to:

“Prevent any of our fellows from embracing Islam, if they choose to do so.” Thus the Christians can be the objects of proselytizing, but must not engage in it themselves; “Beat any Muslim.”

**Meanwhile, Christians must obey the following; if not, they could be killed:**

Allow Muslims to rest “in our churches whether they come by day or night”;  
“Open the doors [of our houses of worship] for the wayfarer and passerby”;  
Provide board and food for “those Muslims who come as guests” for three days;  
“Respect Muslims, move from the places we sit in if they choose to sit in them”  
“Have the front of our hair cut, wear our customary clothes wherever we are, wear belts around our waist” – these are so that a Muslim recognizes a non-Muslim as such and doesn’t make the mistake of greeting him with As-salaamu aleikum, “Peace be upon you,” which is the Muslim greeting for a fellow Muslim;  
“Be guides for Muslims and refrain from breaching their privacy in their homes.”  
The Christians swore: *“If we break any of these promises that we set for your benefit against ourselves, then our Dhimmah (promise of protection) is broken and you are allowed to do with us what you are allowed of people of defiance and rebellion.”*

Muhammad declared that the dhimmi cannot walk on the same road as the Muslim.

“Do not initiate the Salam [greeting of peace] to the Jews and Christians, and if you meet any of them in a road, force them to its narrowest alley.”

Islam is Islamic Murder Inc - a divine corporation of murdering, extorting, robbing and plundering, enslaving, and raping and much more such horrible actions.

## **DECLARATION OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™**

**We Hold This Fundamental Truth To Be Self Evident: If God exists then only a GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™ is God. If God Killed or Ordered The Killing of Just One Human Being Or Any Other Creature Throughout The Universe Then God Would No Longer Be Moral Perfection And Therefore No Longer God. God would not exist.**

### **A REVOLUTIONARY REVOLUTION IN THE CONCEPTION OF GOD**

## **DECLARATION OF UNIVERSAL RIGHTS AND FREEDOMS OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION™**

**THE VERY ESSENCE OF A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION IS THE EQUALITY OF ALL MANKIND, THE EQUALITY OF WOMEN WITH MEN, THE RIGHT OF ALL MANKIND TO LIVE IN DEMOCRACY AND FREEDOM, THE UNALIENABLE RIGHT OF ALL MANKIND TO LIFE, LIBERTY AND THE PURSUIT OF HAPPINESS**

**Following are self-evident truths of a GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION:**

**GOD AS THE CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE - THE CREATOR OF ALL LIVING THINGS IS PERFECTION - MORAL PERFECTION**

**ALL TEACHINGS OF GOD - A PERFECT GOD – MUST BE MORAL PERFECTION**

**ANY WRITINGS IN ANY RELIGIOUS TEXT THAT ARE NOT MORAL PERFECTION ARE NOT THE TEACHINGS OF GOD BUT THE TEACHINGS OF MAN. IF A BOOK FROM A RELIGION PERTAINS TO BE THE DIVINE, TIMELESS, WORD OF GOD THEN EVERY WORD IN THAT BOOK MUST BE MORAL PERFECTION. IF ONLY ONE WORD IS NOT MORAL PERFECTION THEN THE ENTIRE BOOK IS NOT THE WORD OF GOD AND THE ENTIRE RELIGION IS TOTALLY FRAUDULENT**

**AS MORAL PERFECTION - GOD IS PURE PEACE AND LOVE, MERCY AND GOODNESS**

**BEING A GOD OF MORAL PERFECTION - GOD IS ANTI-WAR: THE EMBODIMENT OF PURE NON-VIOLENCE**

**ALL MANKIND IS CREATED EQUAL AND THEIR LIVES ARE SACRED TO GOD**

**GOD IS NOT AN IRRATIONAL, IMMORAL, EVIL BEING. IF GOD IS IRRATIONAL, IMMORAL, EVIL THEN GOD IS NOT MORAL PERFECTION**

**AND THEREFORE SINCE GOD CANNOT BE MORALLY IMPERFECT, AN IRRATIONAL, IMMORAL, EVIL ENTITY IS NOT GOD.**

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is pure peace and love, mercy and goodness, a God for all mankind. All human beings are created in the image of God. All mankind is created equal and their lives are precious and sacred to God. As the glorious, exalted, creator of the universe and all living things God is the embodiment of Moral Perfection.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is the essence of pure peace. If God spoke just one word of violence - had just one violent thought - God would no longer be Moral Perfection and therefore, no longer God. God is not a violent being. If God committed just one act of violence or ordered an act of violence then God would no longer be Moral Perfection and therefore, no longer God. All words/teachings in any religious book that contain violence are not the word/teachings of God but the word/teachings of man.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God created women as the equal of men. The total equality of women with men is the very essence of the Moral Perfection of God. God is not a sexist. God is not a male chauvinist pig. Women and men are equal in the eyes of God. Women are the equal of men. Any teaching pertaining to be from God that degrades women, denigrates them in anyway, claims they are inferior to men in anyway, denies them their right to leave their homes without male supervision, their right to say no to their husbands sexual demands, treats them as property, allows their murder as honor killing or any other reason, forces them to cover themselves against their will, doesn't allow them to wear whatever they want to wear on their face/bodies, allows their beating, allows their lashing/stoning, allows their sexual abuse/molestation, murders them for having non martial sex, murders them for committing adultery, forces them into marriage against their will, allows child girls to be raped under the fraud of marriage, allows women's enslavement as sex slaves or slaves, allows their raping, allows sex without the woman's full consent, denies them their right to sexual freedom, denies them their God given right to life, liberty and the pursuit of happiness are not the teachings of a God of Moral Perfection but of evil man/men. Women are not valued by God as worth 50% of men. God did not create women to be the chattel or slaves of men. Again - Females have full rights in society before the law, under the rule of law, can dress any way they freely desire without fear of death, walk the streets without a male relative escort, do any occupation, have the right to vote, the full right to participate in the governance of any society, be the leader or member of government of any country, receive all educational rights, drive planes, trains, automobiles, fly to the stars, choose their own husbands, refuse to accept arranged, forced or child marriages etc. No man, whether husband, father, brother, relative, boyfriend, government official or stranger has the right to beat or mistreat a woman. Men who beat women are the lowest of the low. No woman should be forced to endure female circumcision. The equal rights of women in society to complete educational, economic, legal, and political equality - are very important. There is absolutely no way the West

would be enjoying its modern prosperity without the full and equal participation of women. Repeating - All teachings of the oppression, subjugation and inferiority of women in any holy book/text/teaching are not the word/teachings of God but the word/teachings of evil man/men. If God is a sexist, a male chauvinist pig then God is no longer Moral Perfection and therefore, no longer God. The entire religion claiming such teachings as the word of God is totally and completely fraudulent. The men who follow this religion are the lowest of the lowest. Denying 50% of humanity their humanity - the mothers of all mankind is not the actions of men but of animals.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

All mankind is created equal. God is not a racist. No man is the property of any other man - God is not a slaver. All human beings are created equal. All races are created equal. God does not wish that any human be a slave. No one person is the lesser of the other. Slavery is one of the vilest institutions ever created by man. Slavery is an obscenity against God. All human beings (no matter their race, color, creed, ethnic origins) have the full right to protection of their human rights and human dignity. To use religion to spread hate against other races and other religions - in places of worship, employing television or any other medium, teaching hatred to the young in schools - this is evil incarnate. To use religion as an instrument of persecution and violence stands as an affront to the very concept of a God of pure love and pure mercy. If a God is a racist, believes in persecution, slavery and violence then God is immoral and therefore, no longer God.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is anti-war. All war is abhorrent to God - an affront to the intelligence He bestowed on mankind. God did not endow Homo sapiens with intelligence to war against fellow Homo sapiens like beasts in the jungle. War is an abomination and obscenity against God. It is the second greatest crime that man can commit against God. The greatest crime is war, violence, killing and murder in the name of and to the greater glory of God. God never intervened in any battle, never led an army into battle, changed the weather allowing (His) side to be victorious or any other form of divine intervention. There is no - His side. War is anti-God. War is anti-creation. War is the extinction of humanity from the face of the earth. All teachings that pertain to be from God preaching, ordering, encouraging or engaging in war or any other acts of violence are not from God but are the teachings of evil men. If God thought just one word of war, ordered the killing or actually killed with His own hand just one human being or any other creature throughout the entire universe then God would be an immoral murderer. If God believes in violence, believes in war, believes in killing, terror, torture, and maiming then God is no longer Moral Perfection and therefore, no longer God but the incarnation of evil.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

As stated, all violence, killing, maiming and torturing others in the name of and to the greater glory of God is the greatest evil anyone can commit. Suicide bombers killing themselves and others in the name of God - this is the supreme evil act. As Moral Perfection, God can never instruct anyone to commit acts of violence against any other human being. As anti-war, God is the pure embodiment of non-violence. Humanity must

totally and completely renounce all violence in religion – without equivocation. Humanity must totally and completely renounce all teachings of war in religion. Humanity must totally and completely renounce all teachings of killing, murder, terror, torture and maiming in religion. Humanity must totally and completely renounce all killing and murdering in the name of God. There is no heaven for these murderers. Just the black hole of eternal damnation. You cannot climb to heaven on the corpses of the murdered. All such teachings are not the teachings of a God of Moral Perfection but the teachings of man.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

All hate is abhorrent to God. As Moral Perfection, God has never spoken a word of hate. As the essence of pure love, as a being whose very existence is pure love God is totally incapable of hate. If God had just one hateful thought, spoke just one hateful word, committed/ordered just one hateful act, then God would no longer be Moral Perfection. Since God cannot be imperfect and still be God a hateful God is no longer God. Again, ALL teachings of violence, hate, war, extermination, genocide, retaliation, terror, torture, maiming, rape, slavery, revenge, inequality, intolerance, in any holy book are not the word/teachings of God but the word/teachings of man.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is a non-religious being. For God, there exists no concept of believers or non-believers, no chosen people, no chosen holy land for any chosen people. God is God for all mankind. There is no chosen species of God. God is God for all creatures throughout the entire universe and possible other universes. There is no one truth - no such thing as the one and only true religion. Belief in any religion does not make you a superior human being or give you any special privileges over any other human. It does not give you any God-given right to enslave, discriminate against, kill, terrorize, rape or loot non-believers (in your faith) in the name of God. All such teachings are not from God but are created by evil men to usurp God's divine power and utilize this power for evil, justifying it as the will of God.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

Repeating this self evident very important truth, one of the greatest evils that anyone can commit is violence against human beings in the name of and to the greater glory of God. Another great evil is to preach hate in the name of God inciting violence against human beings. The third greatest evil is to record in a holy book teachings of extermination, genocide, murder, hate, violence, terror, brutality against non-believers of the book and claim that these evil teachings are the divine, timeless word of God. There are many ways to God. None of these ways includes murder, violence, hate, torture, terror. Even a total non-believer in the existence of God can ascend to Heaven provided he does not have an evil soul. Religion was invented by man as a vehicle to allow humanity to comprehend God. Because mankind is imperfect then religion is imperfect.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

Everyone has the total and complete right to find his/her own way to God or not. Religious freedom is the unimpeachable right of all mankind. The right to build

places of worship to practice one's religious beliefs - (the religious teachings of a God of pure love, peace, mercy - A God of Moral Perfection) should be a cornerstone of all civilized societies. The right to change one's religion without fear of death. The right to freely preach and practice one's religion without coercion or intimidation but with liberty and tolerance in every country. The right to explore the truth of any religious question, including the truth as to the origins, sources, and teachings of any religion. The unqualified liberty to question and differ from any religion and its teachings. The right to condemn all religious practices that violate human rights. The total and complete rejection of teachings of violence, terror, torture, murder, revenge, intolerance and bigotry. The right not to believe in God. Only an evil being would order people put to death for not believing in a religion or deciding to change one's beliefs from one religion to another, or believing in a different religion. God is a God of peace and love for all mankind. Again, any teaching that claims to be from a God of hate, inequality, intolerance, bigotry, rape, revenge, war, terror, extermination, murder, slaughter, death and destruction - that orders people killed, terrorized, maimed or tortured is a teaching of man and not of God. Any religion that proclaims the above teachings as the timeless, eternal word of God is not a religion but an evil ideology.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

In a democracy, freedom of religion gives man the right to freely practice non-violently his religion in accordance with the teachings of a God of Moral Perfection. There is no democratic right to utilize religion to destroy democracy and impose religious totalitarianism. There is no democratic religious right to murder human beings. You cannot kill under the guise of religious freedom. You cannot commit acts of violence and claim the protection of freedom to practice your religion. You cannot preach hate. To employ the sanctity of God to promote evil, utilizing religion to give this evil an aura of divine respectability is a very great crime against God. Such an ideology is not a religion and therefore not protected by freedom of religion.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God gave man a free will to do good or evil, to explore the truth of any question including His existence. Freedom of speech and expression are unimpeachable human rights. We have the right to reason, to explore, to seek the truth of any question - total freedom of thought. To think and reason without fear of jail/death. No one has the right to threaten, coerce, intimidate anyone with torture, prison or death for freely expressing, views that they do not agree with no matter how abhorrent those views. We have the right to challenge any ideology, government, leaders of any state, heads of any organizations, the tenets and beliefs of any organization, including all religions. The right to write any thought, read any book, pursue any intellectual enterprise in the arts, literature, sciences, paint any picture, and draw any caricature no matter how offensive. Having given man intelligence, God believes that no man should be ruled by dictators. **It must be declared that not even God can deny you your constitutional rights because if God denied these rights, he would no longer be Moral Perfection and therefore no longer God.**

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is not an egotist. God does not seek your adoration nor does He demand it. All teachings of God basking in his own glory are the teachings of man.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God wants every human being to come into His pure love of their own free will. He would never use force or the force of terror but only pure love. If God wanted to use violence, He wouldn't need the assistance of any human. All He has to do is make an announcement that everyone must obey His teachings immediately, or He'll hang one person from every tree on the planet. Needless to say there would be immediate obedience but there would be no love - just fear of God's power.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is the very essence of pure love. The very existence of God is pure love. If God is not the embodiment of pure love then God is not Moral Perfection and therefore, since God cannot be immoral imperfection and still be God – a God who is not the embodiment of pure love does not exist.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is all pure mercy. God is all pure compassion. God is all pure forgiveness. God is anti-death penalty. God does not permit the killing of any human being - for committing murder or mischief and corruption in the land or for any other reason. When the state executes criminals, the state is committing murder. In short, the state itself becomes a murderer. Mankind does not have the right to kill mankind. If God cannot kill us and still be God then we certainly cannot kill each other. God is all mercy and forgiveness, love and compassion. Even the worst criminal murderers and killers in history like Hitler or Stalin or Muhammad (who roamed the earth to promote and commit atrocities and bloodshed) can come into the mercy and feel the love of God if they repent and ask God for forgiveness.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is not a criminal. He is not a murderer. He is not a torturer. Again, God has never killed or ordered the killing of any human being. He has never tortured or ordered the torture of any human being. He has never sent a storm or other calamity of nature to destroy any human being or city or drown any army. God does not have the moral authority to kill any creature. Re-emphasizing, if God killed just one human being (or any other alien life form throughout the universe) then God is a murderer and no longer Moral Perfection and therefore, God is no longer God.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God is all pure non-revenge. Retaliation is abhorrent to God and an obscenity against the very nature of God – an immoral violation of the pure love, pure peace, pure mercy, pure non-violence, Moral Perfection of God.



We emphasize the God given essence of mankind by repeating three teachings of this Declaration;

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

God blessed man with an intelligence to reason, to explore, to seek the truth of any question – total freedom of thought. To think and reason without fear of jail/death. It is against the will of God to threaten anyone with death, torture or prison for freely exercising his God-given brain. The human brain is the greatest gift God has ever bestowed on man. It was given to mankind to pursue the arts, literature, sciences, and intellectual pursuits. Its free exercise is the will of God.

God being a God of Moral Perfection therefore:

All mankind has the right to freedom and democracy, equality before the law, freedom of action, freedom of thought, right to elect their leaders. God does not want dictators and tyrants to rule over other men. Freedom of speech and expression are unimpeachable rights. If God does not believe in the right of mankind to freedom and democracy then God is no longer Moral Perfection and therefore, God is no longer God.

God Being a God of MORAL PERFECTION Therefore:

Repeating this self evident truth: All teachings of God – a God of Moral Perfection must be Moral Perfection. Any writings in any religious text that are not Moral Perfection are not the teachings of God but the teachings of man. Any religious text that pertains to be the divine, timeless word of God that contains just one word of immoral imperfection, then the entire religious text is not the word of God but the word of man and therefore, the entire religion is fraudulent.

Belief in God is supposed to aid the species Homo Sapiens in his daily struggle with extinction not to be the driving force that will lead to his extinction. If mankind does not adopt the teachings of a God of Moral Perfection and destroy GOD AS A CRIMINAL then Homo sapiens will go to extinction as a species.

## Teaching Islam to Children is Child Abuse Hate Crime

To truly understand the immoral depravity of Islam, let us view Islamic teachings **from the view point of Children. A child is Moral Perfection having yet no concept of evil. To take a child and turn this innocent just forming human mind into a vessel of hate, and their bodies into instruments of mass murder is such evil depravity as to be unspeakable - unprintable.**

From Australia to Europe and beyond, Muslims are trying to introduce Islam in school curricula (of course a watered-down and lofty version) with significant success. But how can Western schools teach Islam, which will be the worst form of child abuse?

---

### CHILDREN MURDER IN THE NAME OF GOD

[Egypt: Children on front line of pro-Muslim Brotherhood demos dressed in white "death shrouds" for their "martyrdom": "I am ready to die!"](#)



Yet the Muslim Brotherhood's chief supporters in the U.S., such as Hamas-linked CAIR's Hussam Ayloush and DHS official Mohamed Elibiary, continue to insist that the Muslim Brotherhood represents "freedom" for Egyptians. Not for these victimized children.

"Children Used on the Front-line of Islamist Demonstrations," from [Egyptian Streets](#), July 30 (thanks to [Pamela Geller](#)):

Shocking footage has emerged of Egyptian children being dressed in white 'death shrouds' in preparation for their 'martyrdom' by pro-Morsi families in a large demonstration at Rabaa al-Adaweya.

The children were heard chanting pre-rehearsed lines and were seen carrying posters that say "I am ready to die!" during a short march.

This is not the first time that such images have emerged, however media and government attention over the issue remains spotty, as debates over politics have quickly overshadowed social problems plaguing Egypt.

Under both international and local law, using children under 18 years as a tool for politics and placing these children at severe risk of death or injury is illegal.

With an impending dispersion by the government of the pro-Morsi demonstration at Rabaa al-Adaweya, it is evident that the lives of hundreds, if not thousands, of children will be put at severe risk....

Shame on all who are not fighting this evil in our midst.

### **ALLAH IS A PEDOPHILIA MONSTER**

Reiterating - the most important duty of any species is the care and protection of its young. The prime duty of mankind is to raise children in a safe environment and properly care and educate them, so that they can progress into responsible adults. There is no worse crime than the sexual abuse and exploitation of children. By sexually abusing a child, you totally destroy the child's self-esteem, and mentally condemn the child to a life of psychological torment. Their innocence thus spoiled, they become part of the living dead.

Seeking to please the sexual desires of His male Muslims, the Islamic God Allah has revealed verse 65.4 that allows Muslim men to molest baby girls sexually, thus, condemning them to a life of sexual abuse and mental anguish. Quran 65:4:

"And those of your women as have passed the age of monthly courses, for them the 'Iddah (prescribed divorce period), if you have doubts (about their periods), is three months, *and for those who have no courses (i.e. they are still immature) their 'Iddah (prescribed period) is three months likewise, except in case of death*]. And for those who are pregnant (whether they are divorced or their husbands are dead), their 'Iddah (prescribed period) is until they deliver (their burdens) (give birth) and whosoever fears Allah and keeps his duty to Him, He will make his matter easy for him."

This verse sets the prescribed period for divorced women to wait (iddah) before they can remarry. And amongst those divorced women are little girls, who have not yet reached the age of menstruation (see bold section). Since Allah also command Muslims to attack non-Muslims and enslave their women and children, who would be used as sex-slaves, so

not only little Muslim girls, but also small girls of infidels are also at risk of sexual abuse at the hands of Muslim Jihadis. Since Muslims believe the teachings and commandments of the Quran are for eternal application, it's plain and simple to conclude that Islamic God Allah is a patronizer of pedophilia for eternity.

Quoting Ayatollah Khomeini

"It is better for a girl to marry in such a time when she would begin menstruation at her husband's house rather than her father's home. Any father marrying his daughter so young will have a permanent place in heaven. ("Khomeini's book, "Tahrirolvasyleh", fourth volume, Darol Elm, Qom.)

Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini, the Supreme Leader of Iranian Islamic revolution and the Shia Grand Ayatollah (1979-89) said in an official statement:

"A man can marry a girl younger than nine years of age, even if the girl is still a baby being breastfed. A man, however is prohibited from having intercourse with a girl younger than nine, other sexual acts such as foreplay, rubbing, kissing and sodomy is allowed. Sodomizing the baby is halal (allowed by sharia). A man having intercourse with a girl younger than nine years of age has not committed a crime, but only an infraction, if the girl is not permanently damaged. If the girl, however, is permanently damaged, the man must provide for her all her life. But this girl will not count as one of the man's four permanent wives. He also is not permitted to marry the girl's sister." On thinging upon little girls to satiate sexual lust and enjoyment, Khomeini's "Tahrirolvasyleh" (Vol. 4, Darol Elm, Qom, Iran, 1990) says:

"It is not illegal for an adult male to 'thigh' or enjoy a young girl who is still in the age of weaning; meaning to place his penis between her thighs, and to kiss her."

What you are reading is a well-reasoned Islamic edict from the greatest Shia scholar of our time. Islam is a bottomless well of moral depravity.

We, in the West, make maximum efforts at raising our children with the innocence of mind and free of any kind of abuse. And we recognize and condemn pedophilia as the worst form of child abuse. So, teaching Islam, which overtly sanctions the practice of pedophilia with divine commandments, to our children in schools will be horrible things to do. It's not Islam's sanction of pedophilia alone that makes Islam abusive to the innocent mind of children, but there are whole host of other reasons that makes teaching Islam to children abusive to their innocence. Although we have already studied a number of these teachings let me list them one by one and examine them from a poor innocent child's perspective:

1. How can we teach our children an ideology that sanctions owning of slaves as eternal law of God?

Sura 2 (The Cow), Verse 178:

“O you who believe! retaliation is prescribed for you in the matter of the slain, the free for the free, and the slave for the slave, and the female for the female, but if any remission is made to any one by his (aggrieved) brother, then prosecution (for the bloodwit) should be made according to usage, and payment should be made to him in a good manner; this is an alleviation from your Lord and a mercy; so whoever exceeds the limit after this he shall have a painful chastisement.”

2. How can we teach our children an ideology that sanctions raping of slaves as eternal law of God

Verses of raping slave girls:

*"Not so the worshippers, who are steadfast in prayer, who set aside a due portion of their wealth for the beggar and for the deprived, who truly believe in the Day of Reckoning and dread the punishment of their Lord (for none is secure from the punishment of their Lord); who restrain their carnal desire (save with their wives and their slave girls, for these are lawful to them: he that lusts after other than these is a transgressor..."* This verse shows that Muslim men were allowed to have sex with their wives (of course) and their slave girls. [Quran 70:22-30]

*"...who restrain their carnal desires (except with their wives and slave girls, for these are lawful to them..."* Again, Muslim men were allowed to have sexual relations with their wives and slave girls. [Quran 23:5, 6]

*"And all married women are forbidden unto you save those captives whom your right hand possess. It is a decree of Allah for you."* You can't have sex with married women, unless they are slaves obtained in war (with whom you may rape or do whatever you like). [Quran 4:24]

*"Prophet, We have made lawful to you the wives whom you have granted dowries and the slave girls whom God has given you as booty;..."* [Quran 33:50]

For 7 more pages go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-150.htm>

3. How can we teach our children an ideology that allows Muslims to loot and pillage the property of kafirs as God's eternal commandments?

Quranic verses sanctioning Muslims to plunder the wealth of non-Muslims:

“They ask thee concerning (things taken as) spoils of war (booty). Say: "(such) spoils are at the disposal of Allah and the Messenger: So fear Allah, and keep straight the relations between yourselves: Obey Allah and His Messenger, if ye do believe." [Quran 8:1]

“And know that out of all the booty that ye may acquire (in war), a fifth share is assigned to Allah, and to the Messenger, and to near relatives, orphans, the needy, and the wayfarer – if ye do believe in Allah and in the revelation We sent down to Our servant on

the Day of Testing, - the Day of the meeting of the two forces. For Allah hath power over all things.” [Quran 8:41]

“And He made you heirs of their lands, their houses, and their goods, and of a land which ye had not frequented (before). And Allah has power over all things.” [Merciful Allah asked Prophet Muhammad to confiscate entire properties of the surrendered Jews] [Quran 33:27]

4. How we teach our children an ideology that sanctions attacking of infidels in order to force them convert to Islam, or pay jizya (submission) tax, or be exterminated as eternal law of god?

We in the West teach our children complete freedom of religious practice and equality of all people. How can we teach them Islam that sanctions attacking people of different religion for converting them, imposing discriminatory taxes or murdering people of particular belief (e.g., polytheism)? Such verses exhorting Muslim aggression and terrorism against non-Muslims are 2:63, 3:151, 8:12, 8:60, 8:59, 9:55, 11:102, and 17:59.

“It is not for any prophet to have captives until he hath made slaughter in the land. Ye desire the lure of this world and Allah desireth (for you) the Hereafter, and Allah is Mighty, Wise.” (Allah insisting Prophet to kill all the prisoners, and should not keep any surrendered prisoners alive until He (Prophet) occupied entire Arabia.” [Quran-8:67]

“Therefore, when ye meet the Unbelievers (in fight), smite at their necks; At length, when ye have thoroughly subdued them, bind a bond firmly (on them): thereafter (is the time for) either generosity or ransom: Until the war lays down its burdens. Thus (are ye commanded): but if it had been God's Will, He could certainly have exacted retribution from them (Himself); but (He lets you fight) in order to test you, some with others. But those who are slain in the Way of God, - He will never let their deeds be lost.” [Quran 47:4]

5. How we teach our children an ideology that sanctions subjugation of all religions to Islam?

“It is He Who has sent His Apostle with Guidance and the Religion of Truth, to proclaim it over all religion: and enough is God for a Witness. Muhammad is the apostle of God; and those who are with him are strong against Unbelievers, (but) compassionate amongst each other.” [Quran 48:28-29]

“God has decreed: "It is I and My apostles who must prevail": For God is One full of strength, able to enforce His Will.” [Quran 58:21]

6. How can we teach our children an ideology with a sexually depraved Islamic Paradise?

Ask yourself: How is it possible that German, British, US, Canadian etc. schools teaches the children after if they die while trying to kill the infidels in Jihad, they will go to

paradise as martyr (Shaheed), where they will engage in depraved sexual orgy with 72 divine virgins?

“Allah hath purchased of the believers their persons and their goods for theirs in return is the garden of Paradise they fight in his cause and slay and are slain a promise binding on him as truth.” [Quran 9:111]

As already demonstrated, 9:111 is the teaching that has been used by Muhammad and his lieutenants to mobilize the suicidal Jihadis to kill and slaughter millions. An estimated 270 million people have been murdered by Islam over the past 1400 years because of commandments of verse 9:111. On 9/11 (2001), the 19 Muslims on those planes that smashed into the World Trade Center were simply executing the command of verse 9:111, so they could, right away, ascend to the highest levels of Paradise to be with their 72 virgins for sexual orgy for eternity. The same motivation applies to Jihadis taking part in violence and terrorism around the world: Iraq, Afghanistan, Pakistan, Somalia, and Palestine.

"As for the righteous (Muslims)...We (Allah) shall wed them to beautiful virgins with lustrous eyes" [Q 44:51-54]

7. How can we teach our children an ideology created by an evil terrorist mass-murderer?

In our analysis, Muhammad has shown himself as the perfect follower of Allah’s commandments of the Quran, from engaging in pedophilia to terrorism and mass-murder, and Muslims duly regard him as the perfect man and role model. In his life-time, Muhammad waged war, killed his enemies and critics. Muhammad’s own words:

Allah’s Apostle said, ‘I have been made victorious with terror.’ [Bukhari 4:52:220]

Muhammad was a pedophile, who had sex with 9-year-old Aisha and had sexually abused her such as by thighing from the age of six. As a child molester, among the earliest duties of Aisha as Muhammad's 9 year old wife was the task of washing semen stains off his clothes:

"Aisha (may Allah be pleased with her) narrated: I used to wash the semen off the clothes of the prophet (the blessing and peace of Allah be upon him) and even then I used to notice one or more spots on them."

Enough citation of Quranic verses has been given above that makes Islam an unconditional doctrine of violence, terror, murder and plunder. And duly following those commandments, Muhammad had organized 72 to 100 raids and wars of mass-murder, plunder and enslavement. Muhammad ordered the assassination of at least 10 people, who mocked him. Muslim tradition also recounts that upon taking Mecca, Muhammad ordered the death of a poetess of the city, Asma daughter of Marwan, who had ridiculed him and who had pointed out that some of the material in the Quran had actually been

stolen from her father, also a poet, and used by Muhammad. The traditions relate this story as follows,

“The Apostle of Allah said, 'Who will rid me of the daughter of Marwan?' “Upon hearing this, the Companion Umair ibn Udaj went to her house and killed her, reporting back to Mohammed of the deed the next day. It is then recorded,

“Then in the morning he was with the Apostle of Allah and said to him, 'O Apostle of Allah, verily I have killed her.' Then (Mohammed) said, 'Thou hast helped Allah and His Apostle, O Umair!'

Thus, this "prophet" ordered the death of a woman because of personal vendetta and to protect himself from charges of plagiarism!

Muhammad one time ordered the death of an old man who mocked the Muslim pride in their dirty foreheads. Muslims in Muhammad's day were proud of their method of prayer, placing their foreheads directly in the dirt. The elderly man, mockingly suggesting that there was more to prayer than mere outward form (having a dirty forehead), took some dirt, spread it on his own forehead, and stated that this was good enough for him. Muhammad ordered his Muslim followers to murder the old man, which they did. (For a description of Muhammad's assassinations go to <http://www.islamreform.net/new-page-37.htm>)

Muhammad's beheading of 600-900 men of Banu Qurayza is now well-known. The women and children were sold into slavery, and the town looted.

8. How can we teach our children, including young girls, an ideology that preaches the oppression and subjugation of women to men?

*Women Are Sex Objects. Go and use them for sex whenever, however you want.*

Likens a woman to a field (tilth), to be used by a man as he wills: "Your women are a tilth for you (to cultivate) so go to your tilth as ye will" (Quran 2:223)

This teaching permits anal sex of Muslim women by their husbands.  
*Women Are Inferior to Men*

Men are "a degree" above women. [Quran 2:228]

A woman is worth one-half a man. [Quran 2:282]

Men are allowed to marry two, or three, or four women, but non vice-versa. [Quran 4:3]

Males are to inherit twice that of females. [Quran 4:11]

*Women Are Deficient In Intelligence*



"[Muhammad] said, 'Is not the evidence of two women equal to the witness of one man?' They replied in the affirmative. He said, 'This is the deficiency in her intelligence.'" [Bukhari 6:301]

*Husbands Can Beat Their Disobedient Wives, not vice-versa*

"Men are in charge of women, because Allah hath made the one of them to excel the other, and because they spend of their property (for the support of women). So good women are the obedient, guarding in secret that which Allah hath guarded. As for those from whom ye fear rebellion, admonish them and banish them to beds apart, and scourge them." [Quran 4:34]

*Women Are Dirty*

"When it's time to pray and you have just used the toilet or touched a woman, be sure to wash up. If you can't find any water, just rub some dirt on yourself." [Quran 5:6]

*Most Women will go to Hell*

"And it is said unto the angels): Assemble those who did wrong, together with their wives (no matter how they behaved), and what they used to worship." [Quran 37:22-23]

Among the inmates of Heaven women will be the minority" (Sahih Muslim 36: 6600)

"I (Mohammed) have seen that the majority of the dwellers of Hell-Fire were women... [because] they are ungrateful to their husbands and they are deficient in intelligence" (Sahih Bukhari: 2:18:161; 7:62:125, 1:6:301).

9. How can we teach our children an ideology that teaches brutality as eternal laws of God?

*Lewd" women should be punished with life imprisonment*

"If any of your women are guilty of lewdness, Take the evidence of four (Reliable) witnesses from amongst you against them; and if they testify, confine them to houses until death do claim them, or God ordain for them some (other) way." [Quran 4:15]

*Stealing should be punished by amputation of hands*

"As to the thief, Male or female, cut off his or her hands: a punishment by way of example, from God for their crime: and God is Exalted in power." [Quran 5:41]

*Adultery and fornication must be punished by flogging with a hundred stripes*

"The woman and the man guilty of adultery or fornication, flog each of them with a hundred stripes: Let not compassion move you in their case, in a matter prescribed by

God, if ye believe in God and the Last Day: and let a party of the Believers witness their punishment.” [Quran 24:2]

10. How can we teach our children an ideology that proclaims the following family values

“Don't make be friends with your disbelieving family members. Those who do so are wrong-doers.” [Quran 9:23]

“Those who refuse to fight for Allah will be treated (along with their children) as unbelievers.” [Quran 9:85]

“Don't pray for idolaters (not even for your family) after it is clear they are people of hell-fire.” [Quran 9:113]

“On the Last Day good Muslims will not love their non-Muslim friends and family members, not even their fathers, sons, or brothers (or their mothers, daughters, or sisters).” [Quran 58:22]

Don't let your children distract you from your duty to Allah. [Quran 63:9]

“Your wives and children are your enemies. They are to you only a temptation.” [Quran 64:14-15]

11. How can we teach our children an ideology that teaches hate and intolerance toward Jews, Christians and all other kafirs

Anti-Jewish Hatred in the Quran

“Wretchedness and baseness were stamped on the Jews and they were visited with wrath from Allah.” [Quran 2.61]

“Jews are the greediest of all humankind. They'd like to live 4,000 years. But they are going to hell.” [Quran 2:96]

“For the wrongdoing Jews, Allah has prepared a painful doom.” [Quran 4:160]

“God has cursed the Jews, transforming them into apes and swine and those who serve the devil.” [Quran 5.60]

*For learning about Islamic Intolerance of And Incitement of Violence against Non-Muslims, read my book Islam Evil In The Name of God™ In finishing, let me say that any school in the West that allows teaching of Islam to children will be guilty of child abuse hate crimes and due charges should be brought against them. Following are 691 teachings of immoral depravity. We have destroyed Islam not with one word but with thousands of immoral words.*

## **691 TEACHINGS OF IMMORAL DEPRAVITY**

Don't bother to warn the disbelievers. Allah has blinded them. Theirs will be an awful doom. 2:6

Allah has sickened their hearts. A painful doom is theirs because they lie. 2:10

Allah mocks the unbelievers, "leaving them to wander blindly." 2:15

Allah has blinded the disbelievers. 2:17-18

A fire has been prepared for the disbelievers, whose fuel is men and stones. 2:24

Disbelievers will be burned with fire. 2:39, 90

Only those Jews and Christians who convert to Islam will be rewarded with heaven. 2:62

Allah turned the Sabbath-breaking Jews into apes. 2:66

Whosoever hath done evil and his sin surroundeth him; such are rightful owners of the Fire. 2:81

If you believe in only part of the Scripture, you will suffer in this life and go to hell in the next. 2:85

Allah has cursed them for their unbelief. 2:88

The curse of Allah is on disbelievers. 2:89

Allah is an enemy to the disbelievers. 2:98

Only evil people are disbelievers. 2:99

For disbelievers is a painful doom. 2:104

For unbelievers: ignominy in this world, an awful doom in the next. 2:114

"And thou wilt not be asked about the owners of hell-fire." (They are the non-muslims.) 2:119

Disbelievers are losers. 2:121

Allah will leave the disbelievers alone for a while, but then he will compel them to the doom of Fire. 2:126

Those who reject the proofs, are accursed of Allah. 2:159

Those who die disbelievers, are cursed by Allah, angels, and men. 2:161

The doom of the disbelievers will not be lightened. 2:162

Allah is severe punishment! 2:165-6

They will not emerge from the Fire. 2:167

Disbelievers will be deaf, dumb, and blind. 2:171

Those who hide the Scripture will have their bellies eaten with fire. Theirs will be a painful doom. 2:174

How constant are they in their strife to reach the Fire! 2:175

"Fight in the way of Allah." 2:190, 2:244

Believers must retaliate. Those who transgress will have a painful doom. 2:178

Kill disbelievers wherever you find them. If they attack you, then kill them. Such is the reward of disbelievers. (But if they desist in their unbelief, then don't kill them.) 2:191-2

"Guard us from the doom of Fire." 2:201

Those who fail in their duty to Allah are proud and sinful. They will all go to hell. 2:206

The disbelievers, they are the wrong-doers. 2:254

Disbelievers worship false gods. They will burn forever in the Fire. 2:257

Allah does not guide disbelievers. 2:264

Those who swallow usury ... are rightful owners of the Fire. 2:275

Those who disbelieve the revelations of Allah, theirs will be a heavy doom. 3:4

Those who disbelieve will be fuel for the Fire. 3:10

Those who disbelieve shall be overcome and gathered unto Hell. 3:12

"Guard us from the punishment of Fire." 3:16

Those who disbelieve, promise them a painful doom. 3:21

Allah loveth not the disbelievers. 3:32

Don't believe anyone who is not a Muslim. 3:73

Theirs will be a painful doom. 3:77

Disbelievers will be cursed by Allah, angels, and men. They will have a painful doom. 3:87-88

Disbelievers will have a painful doom. And they will have no helpers. 3:91

"Ye were upon the brink of an abyss of fire, and He did save you from it." 3:103

Disbelievers will have their faces blackened on the last day. They will face an awful doom. 3:105-6

Those who disbelieve will be burnt in the Fire. 3:116

The Fire is prepared for disbelievers. 3:131

Give us victory over the disbelieving folk. 3:147

"Is one who followeth the pleasure of Allah as one who hath earned condemnation from Allah, whose habitation is the Fire?"

Unbelievers will burn forever in the Fire. 3:162

Theirs will be an awful doom. 3:176

Disbelievers do not harm Allah, but will have a painful doom. 3:177

Disbelievers will have a shameful doom. 3:178

Whoso is removed from the Fire and is made to enter paradise, he indeed is triumphant." (The rest will burn forever in the Fire.) 3:185

Those who brag about doing good will go to hell. 3:188

"Preserve us from the doom of Fire." 3:191

"Our Lord! Whom Thou causeth to enter the Fire: him indeed Thou hast confounded. For evil-doers there will be no helpers." 3:192

Disbelievers will go to Hell. 3:196

Let believers not take disbelievers for friends...guard yourself against them, taking security. 3:28

Don't steal from orphans (or Allah will burn you forever in hell). 4:10

Those who disobey Allah and his messenger will be burnt with fire and suffer a painful doom. 4:14

For the disbelievers and those who make a last-minute conversion, Allah has prepared a painful doom. 4:18

"We shall cast him into Fire, and that is ever easy for Allah." 4:30

For disbelievers, We prepare a shameful doom. 4:37

Allah has cursed them for their disbelief. 4:46

Those who ascribe a partner to Allah (like Christians do with Jesus and the Holy Spirit) will not be forgiven. They have "invented a tremendous sin." 4:48, 4:116

Those who invent lies about Allah are guilty of flagrant sin. 4:50

Jews and Christians believe in idols and false deities, yet they claim to be more rightly guided than Muslims. 4:51

Those (Christians and Jews) are they whom Allah hath cursed. 4:52

Hell is sufficient for their burning. 4:55

Unbelievers will be tormented forever with fire. When their skin is burned off, a fresh skin will be provided. 4:56

Those who refuse to follow Muhammad, follow false gods and are deceived by Satan. 4:60

Those who refuse to believe what Allah has revealed to Muhammad are hypocrites. 4:61

Oppose and admonish those who refuse to follow Muhammad. 4:63

The hypocrites refuse to die for Allah and Muhammad. 4:66

Those who obey Allah and Muhammad are favored by Allah. They are the best company. 4:69

Their habitation will be hell, an evil journey's end.4:97

Those who oppose the messenger and become unbelievers will go to hell. 4:115

Allah will lead them astray and they will go to hell. 4:119-121

Those who believe, then disbelieve, then believe and disbelieve again will never be forgiven by Allah. 4:137

For the hypocrites there will be a painful doom. 4:138

Allah will gather hypocrites and disbelievers into hell. 4:140

Do not choose disbelievers as friends. 4:144

The hypocrites will be in the lowest part of hell and no one will help them there. 4:145

You must believe everything Allah and his messengers tell you. Those who don't are disbelievers and will face a painful doom. 4:150-151

God will guide disbelievers down a road that leads to everlasting hell. 4:168-169

If you don't do good works, Allah will punish you with a painful doom. 4:173

Those who deny Islam will be losers in the Hereafter. 5:5

Disbelievers are the rightful owners of Hell. 5:10

Allah has cursed the Jews and hardened their hearts. Nearly all of them are treacherous. 5:12-13

Christians are disbelievers for believing in the divinity of Christ. 5:17

The owners of the fire. That is the reward of evil-doers.5:29

Disbelievers will have a painful doom. 5:36

Allah makes some people sin. He will not cleanse their hearts. They will have ignominy in this world, and in the Hereafter an awful doom. 5:41

Life for life, eye for eye, nose for nose, ear for ear, and tooth for tooth. Non-muslims are wrong doers. 5:45

Jews and Christians are losers. 5:53

Don't choose Jews, Christians, or disbelievers as guardians. 5:57

Evil is the handiwork of the rabbis and priests. 5:63

Allah has cast enmity and hatred among the Jews. 5:64

Allah does not guide disbelievers. 5:67

The Jews rejected and killed Allah's prophets, since "they were wilfully blind and deaf." 5:70-71

Christians are wrong about the Trinity. For that they will have a painful doom. 5:73

Muslims that make friends with disbelievers will face a doom prepared for them by Allah. 5:80

Disbelievers will be owners of hell-fire. 5:86

Allah will test believers to see if they are afraid. Those who fail a second test will suffer a painful doom. 5:94

Those who deny the truth of Islam will be punished by Allah. 6:5

Many generations have been destroyed by Allah. 6:6

See the nature of the consequence for the rejecters! 6:11

Those who ruin their souls will not believe. 6:12, 20

Disbelievers will say when they see the Fire that they would have believed if they had known the truth. But they are all liars. 6:27-28

Allah will torment those how deny his revelations. 6:49

Those who disbelieve will be forced to drink boiling water, and will face a painful doom. 6:70

When nonbelievers die, the angels will deliver to them doom and degradation. 6:93

Stay away from idolaters. 6:106

Allah confounds the hearts and eyes of unbelievers. 6:110

Most unbelievers are ignorant. 6:111

Allah allows some to disbelieve in the afterlife, and to take pleasure in their disbelief, so that he can torment them forever after they die. 6:113

Allah chooses to lead some astray, and he lays ignominy on those who disbelieve. 6:125

Allah will send everyone the Fire, except those he chooses to deliver. 6:128

Let the idolaters kill their children. It is Allah's will. 6:137

The worst thing anyone can do is deny the revelations of Allah. Those who do so will be awarded an evil doom. 6:157

How many a township have We destroyed! As a raid by night, or while they slept at noon, Our terror came unto them. 7:4-5

Allah banishes Iblis and promises to fill hell with those who are misled by him. 7:18

Disbelievers lose their souls. 7:9

Allah has made devils the protecting friends of disbelievers. 7:27

Disbelievers choose devils as protecting friends and believe they are rightly guided. 7:30

Only believers go to heaven. 7:32

Allah forbids beliefs that he hasn't revealed (i.e., all non-Muslim beliefs). 7:33

Disbelievers are the rightful owners of the Fire. 7:36

Disbelief is the greatest evil. 7:37

Entire nations have entered the Fire. Some get a double torment. 7:38

"Taste the doom for what ye used to earn." 7:39

Disbelievers will be excluded from heaven. Theirs will be a bed of hell. 7:40-41

Those in the fire will be taunted by those in the Garden. "So how's it going down there? Are you enjoying the warmth of the Fire?" 7:44

Those in the Garden will plead with Allah not to be cast into the Fire. 7:47

Those in the Fire will cry out to those in heaven, saying: "Pour water on us." But Allah has forbidden that to disbelievers. 7:50

Those who forget Allah will be forgotten (sent to hell) on Judgement Day. 7:51

Serve Allah or go to hell. 7:59

Allah drowned everyone on earth (except Noah and his family) because they disbelieved. 7:64



Disbelievers are liars. 7:66

Those who believe incorrectly will face the terror and wrath of Allah. 7:71

"We cut the root of those who denied Our revelations and were not believers." 7:72

Allah killed the disbelievers with an earthquake. 7:78

Allah killed everyone in Sodom and Gomorrah except Lot and his daughters.  
7:83-84

"So the earthquake seized them."  
Allah killed the disbelievers with an earthquake. 7:90-91

"How can I sorrow for a people that rejected (truth)?"  
Shu'eyb tells the Allah's victims that they deserved to die for rejecting Islam. 7:93

"Then We seized them unawares, when they perceived not."  
Unbelievers are never safe from Allah's wrath. 7:95-99

"We straitened Pharaoh's folk with famine."  
Allah sent a famine on all of the Egyptians to punish Pharaoh. 7:130

"So We sent against them the flood and the locusts and the vermin and the frogs and the blood -  
a succession of clear signs." 7:133

"How can I sorrow for a people that rejected (truth)?"  
Shu'eyb tells the Allah's victims that they deserved to die for rejecting Islam. 7:93

"We drowned them in the sea: because they denied Our revelations." 7:136

Allah will destroy non-muslim cultures. 7:138-9

Those who deny Our revelations and the meeting of the Hereafter, their works are fruitless."  
7:147

Those who worship the calf will suffer terror and humiliation from Allah. 7:152

"But those of them who ... changed the word ... We sent down upon them wrath from heaven."  
7:162

"Why preach ye to a folk whom Allah is about to destroy or punish with an awful doom?" 7:164

"When they forgot that whereof they had been reminded, We ... visited [them] with dreadful  
punishment." 7:165

Allah will punish the disbelieving Jews until the Day of Resurrection. 7:167

Those who deny Muhammad's revelations are like dogs. 7:176

Those who deny Muhammad's revelation are evil. 7:177

Allah has already sent many people and jinn to hell. They were worse than cows: they couldn't see or hear and were neglectful. 7:179

Stay away from those who blaspheme Allah's names. They will be punished for it. 7:180

Allah leads astray those who deny his revelations. 7:182-3

"Rain down stones on us or bring on us some painful doom!" 8:32

Taste of the doom because ye disbelieve. 8:35

Those who disbelieve will be gathered into hell. 8:36

"The wicked will He place piece upon piece, and heap them all together, and consign them unto hell." 8:37

The angels smite the face and backs of disbelievers, saying: "Taste the punishment of burning!" 8:50

Ye cannot escape Allah. Allah will confound the disbelievers.9:2

Give tidings (O Muhammad) of a painful doom to those who disbelieve. 9:3

Those who submit and convert to Islam will be treated well. (Those who don't submit will be killed. See previous verse.) 9:6

Don't make treaties with non-Muslims. They are all evildoers and should not be trusted. 9:7-9

Treat converts to Islam well. (Kill those who refuse to convert. See 9:5) 9:11

Don't let idolaters tend the sanctuaries. Their works are in vain and they will be burned in the Fire. 9:17

Only idolaters are unclean. Keep them away from your places of worship. 9:28

Those who are tormented in the Fire will have their foreheads and backs branded. 9:35

Allah does not guide the disbelievers. 9:37

Fight for Allah with your wealth and whatever weapons are available to you. 9:41

Those who refuse to fight for Allah (claiming they are unable) are liars who have destroyed their souls. 9:42

Disbelievers go to hell. 9:49

Pay your contribution willingly. Allah will not accept a contribution from disbelievers or idlers. 9:53

Those who vex the Prophet, for them there is a painful doom. 9:61

Allah is only pleased by true believers. 9:62

Those who oppose Allah and His messenger will burn in the fire of hell. 9:63

Allah promises hypocrites and disbelievers the fire of hell. Allah curses them. They will have a lasting torment. 9:68

Allah will afflict disbelievers with a painful doom in this world and the Hereafter. 9:74

"Theirs will be a painful doom." 9:79

God will not forgive disbelievers, so don't ask. 9:80

Don't pray for dead disbelievers or attend their funerals. 9:84

For disbelievers there will be a painful doom. 9:90

Non-Muslim who pretend to believe (so they won't be killed by Muslims) are unclean and will go to hell. 9:95

The unbelieving Arabs will be punished by Allah with an evil fortune. 9:97-98

"We shall chastise them twice; then they will be relegated to a painful doom." 9:101

Stay away from non-Muslims. They are all liars. 9:107

Those that ignore Allah will be thrown into the fire of hell. 9:109

Disbelievers are wicked and have diseased hearts. 9:125

Allah turns away those who misunderstand him. 9:127

Disbelievers will have a boiling drink and a painful doom. 10:4

Those who neglect Allah's revelations will make their home in the Fire. 10:7-8

Allah has destroyed entire generations. 10:13

Denying the revelations of Allah is the worst sin imaginable. 10:17

"Such are rightful owners of the Fire." 10:27

On the last day Allah will kill all the disbelievers (and then he will torture them forever in hell). 10:45

"His doom cometh unto you as a raid by night." 10:50

The damned will feel remorse for what they have done, but it will not save them from the doom that Allah has prepared. 10:54

Those who disbelieved will face a dreadful doom. 10:70

Allah drowned those who disbelieved his revelations. 10:73

Moses asked Allah to harden the hearts of the Egyptians so that they would not believe until they saw the painful doom. 10:88

If you deny the revelations of Allah, you will be among the losers and will "see the painful doom." 10:95-97

Disbelievers will end up in the Fire. 11:17

"The doom cannot be averted from them, and that which they derided will surround them." 11:8

Those who oppose Islam and disbelieve in the Hereafter are guilty of the greatest wrong. 11:18-19

Allah sent a lasting doom on those who mocked Noah. 11:39

Allah will send a painful doom on several nations. 11:48

"Lo! there cometh unto them a doom which cannot be repelled." 11:76

Allah killed everyone in Sodom and Gomorrah by dropping burning stones on them. 11:82-83

Lo! Is fear for you the doom of a besetting Day." 11:84

"Ye will soon know on whom there cometh a doom that will abase him." 11:93

"He ... will lead them to the Fire for watering-place." 11:98

"The doom of the Hereafter" 11:103

Those in the Fire will suffer as long as the heavens and earth endure. 11:106-7

"Incline not toward those who do wrong lest the Fire touch you." 11:113

Allah will fill hell with humans and jinn. 11:119

"What shall be his reward, who wisheth evil to thy folk, save prison or a painful doom?" 12:25

Disbelievers are the rightful owners of the Fire 13:5

Allah does not hear the prayer of disbelievers. 13:14

Those who do not answer Allah's call will go to hell. 13:18

Disbelievers will be tormented in this life, and suffer even more pain in the Hereafter. 13:33-34

The reward for disbelievers is the Fire. 13:35

"When Allah doometh there is none that can postpone His doom." 13:41

Woe unto the disbelievers. Theirs will be an awful doom. 14:2

Those who are in hell will be forced to drink festering water which they can hardly swallow. They will want to die, but they will not be able to. Theirs is a harsh doom. 14:16-17

There is no escape from Allah's doom. 14:21

"Lo! for wrong-doers is a painful doom." 14:22

Allah leads wrong-doers astray and then sends them to hell. 14:27-29

"They set up rivals to Allah that they may mislead (men) from His way. Say: Enjoy life (while ye may) for lo! your journey's end will be the Fire." 14:30

"Warn mankind of a day when the doom will come upon them." 14:44

Those in hell will be chained together. Their clothing will be made of pitch and fire will cover their faces. 14:49-50

Iblis will lead humans astray. Only perfect Muslims will be safe from him. The rest will go to hell. 15:39-43

Allah's doom is a dolorous doom. 15:50

Allah made a roof fall in to kill unbelievers. "And the doom came on them whence they knew not." 16:26

Disbelievers are liars. 16:39

Allah "will cause the earth to swallow" those who plan ill-deeds. the doom will come on them when they least expect it. 16:45

Theirs will be the Fire, and they will be abandoned." 16:62

"Theirs will be a painful doom." 16:63

"The Hour of Doom is but a twinkling of the eye." 16:77

"When those who did wrong behold the doom, it will not be made light for them." 16:85

Allah will add doom to doom for those who disbelieve. 16:88

Disbelievers will have a painful doom. 16:104

Those who loose their faith in Islam will face an awful doom. Allah's wrath is upon them. 16:106

Those who invent lies against Allah will have a painful doom. 16:116-7

Allah made hell to be a dungeon for disbelievers. 17:8

Allah has prepared a painful doom for those who disbelieve in the Hereafter. 17:10

Allah destroyed entire towns. 17:16

How many generations Allah has destroyed since Noah! 17:17

Allah intends to burn people in hell. 17:18

"Set not up with Allah any other god, lest thou be cast into hell." 17:39

Allah makes it so that unbelievers cannot understand. 17:45-46

"Lo! the doom of thy Lord is to be shunned." 17:57

Allah will destroy every town before the Day of Resurrection. 17:58

Whoever follows Iblis will be cast into hell. 17:63

Allah will send disbelievers astray. Then he'll burn them in hell, increasing the flames from time to time. 17:97-98

"He maketh none to share in His government."  
Democracy is heresy. Allah shares his government with no one. 18:26

Allah has prepared a Fire for the disbelievers. When they want a shower, Allah will give them a shower of molten lead to burn their faces. 18:29

Those who are condemned to the Fire know they will have no way to escape. 18:53

Nothing prevents non-muslims from believing in Islam. So it's their own fault when they are sent to their doom. 18:55

The worst wrong is to forget Allah's revelations. Allah covers their hearts and makes them deaf so that they will never believe the truth. 18:57

There is an appointed time in which the doomed will find no escape. 18:58

Allah has destroyed many towns. 18:59

On a certain day, Allah will present hell, in plain view, to the disbelievers. 18:100

Allah will welcome the disbelievers into hell. 18:102

The good works of disbelievers are all in vain. They will go to hell anyway. 18:104-105

Hell is the reward for disbelievers because they made a jest of Allah's revelations and messengers. 18:106

Allah will pluck out from every sect those who should burn in hell. 19:69-70

"How many a generation have We destroyed before them?"  
Allah brags about destroying entire generations. 19:74

Allah will prolong the lives of non-believers so they can see their punishment, either in this world or in the Hour of doom. 19:75

Allah will record what disbelievers say and then prolong their torment. 19:77-79

Allah has sent the devils on the disbelievers to confuse them. 19:83

Allah will "drive the guilty unto hell, a weary herd." 19:86

Allah has destroyed many generations. 19:98

Allah destroyed entire towns, yet the people still disbelieved. 20:6

The people cried out for mercy, but Allah killed them anyway. 20:15

Lo! it hath been revealed unto us that the doom will be for him who denieth and turneth away." 20:48

"There [in hell] he will neither die nor live." 20:74

Allah has destroyed many generations. 20:128

Allah destroyed entire towns, yet the people still disbelieved. 21:6

"And one of them who should say: Lo! I am a god beside Him, that one We should repay with hell." 21:29

Disbelievers will not be able to put out the fire on their faces and backs. They will be stupefied and no one will help them. 21:39-40

"Fear the Lord ... and dread the Hour of doom." 21:49

Every person alive at the time of the flood was evil. So Allah drowned them all. 21:77

The disbelievers will stare in terror at what Allah has in store for them. 21:97-99

When the doom of Allah comes, pregnant women will suffer miscarriages, and men will act like they are drunk. 22:1-2

The devil will guide some to the punishment of the Flame. 22:3-4

Whoever thinks that Allah will not give Muhammad victory should go hang himself. 22:15

"There are many unto whom the doom is justly due. Allah doeth what he will." 22:18

How many towns Allah has destroyed! 22:45

"They will bid thee hasten on the Doom." 22:47

"Those who disbelieve will not cease to be in doubt thereof until the Hour come upon them unawares, or there come unto them the doom of a disastrous day." 22:55

Allah told Noah not to bother pleading for the people he was about to drown. 23:27

Those who don't believe in the Hereafter will receive extreme punishment from Allah. 23:74-77

"Those whose scales are light are those who lose their souls, in hell abiding." 23:103

When fire burns their faces, they will be glum. 23:104

Disbelievers will not be successful. 23:117

Scourge adulterers and adulteresses with 100 stripes. Do not show them any pity. Have a party of believers watch the punishment. 24:2

Those who spread slander will face an awful doom. 24:11

Those who murmur will face an awful doom. 24:14

Those who traduce virtuous, believing women ... cursed are they in the world and the Hereafter. Theirs will be an awful doom." 24:23

Disbelievers will never escape the Fire that will be their home. 24:57

Those who deny the coming of the Hour will be chained together and burned with fire. They will pray for their own destruction. 25:11-13

Allah will force the evil-doers to taste great torment. 25:19

It will be a hard day for disbelievers and wrong-doers. They will gnaw on their hands and wish they had chosen Islam. 25:26-27

"Those who will be gathered on their faces unto hell" 25:34

Those who deny Muhammad's revelations will be destroyed. 25:36

Allah drowned everyone in the flood of Noah, and has prepared a painful doom for evil-doers. 25:37

"They [the non-muslims] will know, when they behold the doom, who is more astray as to the road." 25:42

"The doom of hell; lo! the doom thereof is anguish." 25:65

Those who cry out to another god with Allah will be tormented doubly in hell. 25:68-69

"Hell will appear plainly to the erring." 26:91

Allah killed those that ignored Hud's warnings. 26:124-139

Allah destroyed the people in Lot's town with a dreadful rain. 26:172-3

Many will not believe until they see the painful doom. 26:201

Those who believe in another god are doomed. 26:213



Allah leads those who do not believe in the Hereafter astray by making things work out OK in this life, so that he can torment them forever in the next. They will get the worst punishment and will be the greatest losers. 27:4-5

"Allah destroyed them and their people, every one." 27:51

Allah sent a dreadful rain on "those who stayed behind." 27:58

Whoever does something wrong will be thrown into the Fire. 27:90

"We made them (evil-doers) patterns that invite unto the Fire, and on the Day of Resurrection they will not be helped." 28:40-42

Allah has completely destroyed many communities. 28:58

Allah will taunt Christians on the day of their doom, saying: Where are My partners whom ye imagined? 28:62-64

Allah caused the earth to swallow Korah.28:79-81

Never help disbelievers. 28:86

Those who disbelieve in the revelations of Allah have no hope of mercy. For such there is a painful doom. 29:23

"Ye have chosen only idols instead of Allah ... on the Day of Resurrection ye will deny each other and curse each other, and your abode will be the Fire, and ye will have no helpers." 29:25

"Bring Allah's doom upon us." 29:29

Only wrong-doers deny the revelations of Allah. 29:49

Those who disbelieve in the revelations of Allah are the losers. 29:52

The doom of hell will come upon disbelievers suddenly, when they least expect it. 29:53-55

The worst thing you can do is tell a lie about Allah. Hell is the home of disbelievers. 29:68

When the Hour comes, Christians will be divided into two groups: Those who believed Allah's revelations, and those who disbelieved in them. The believers will be happy in the Garden; the disbelievers will be brought to doom. 30:13-16

Allah does not love disbelievers. 30:45

Allah seals the heart of disbelievers. (And then he burns them in the Fire.) 30:59

Those who mislead others from Allah's way and mock Islam will have a painful doom. 31:6-7

Allah will give disbelievers a little comfort for a little while, and then he'll torment them forever with a heavy doom. 31:23-24

Allah will fill hell with the jinn and mankind together. 32:13

Allah: Taste the doom of immortality because of what ye used to do. 32:14

Those who used to deny the Fire will be tormented in it forever. 32:20

The worst thing you can do is to deny the revelations of Allah. 32:22

He hath prepared a painful doom for the unfaithful." 33:8

Those who oppose Islam will be slain with a fierce slaughter. 33:60-61

Allah has cursed the disbelievers, and has prepared for them a flaming fire, wherein they will abide forever. 33:64-65

The disbelievers will be burned in the Fire with a double torment. 33:66-68

Those who challenge the revelations of Muhammad will have a painful doom. 34:5

Those who disbelieve in the Hereafter will be tormented. 34:8

But some of the jinn Allah burned with flaming Fire. 34:12

"They are filled with remorse when they behold the doom; and We place carcans on the necks of those who disbelieved." 34:33

Those who strive against Allah's revelations will be brought to the doom. 34:38

Those who worshipped the jinn will taste the doom of the Fire. 34:41

Allah hates those who ignore his messengers. 34:45

Those who ignore Allah's messenger (Muhammad) will face a terrific doom. 34:46

Those who are cast into hell be terrified when they see that they have no escape. Then they will believe. But it will be too late. 34:51-52

The devil is real. He and his followers will burn forever in the Fire. 35:6

Those who disbelieve will have an awful doom. 35:7

"Those who plot iniquities ... will have an awful doom." 35:10

Disbelievers will burn forever in the fire of hell. Allah will keep them alive so that he can torture them forever. When they repent and ask for mercy, he will ignore them. 35:36-7

Allah has blinded the disbelievers so that they cannot see the truth. So it don't bother warning them. They will go to hell anyway. 36:8-10

Allah has destroyed many entire generations. 36:31

If Allah feels like it, he will drown everyone. 36:43

Allah will burn the disbelievers in hell. 36:63-4

Those who "did wrong" will go to hell, and their wives will go to hell with them (no matter how they behaved). 37:22-23

Those who refuse to believe in Muhammad's revelations will face a painful doom. 37:31-3

Those who refuse to believe in Muhammad's revelations will face a painful doom. 37:31-38

"Then looketh he and seeth him in the depth of hell." 37:55

If you're not favored by Allah, you're doomed. 37:57

Those in hell must eat from a tree with the heads of devils, and then drink boiling water. After that they return to hell. 37:62-68

Allah drowned everyone except Noah and his family in the flood. 37:82

Allah tells Abraham in a dream to sacrifice his son. (But is the son Ishmael or Isaac?) 37:102

Only the "single-minded slaves of Allah" will be saved from the doom. 37:127-8

Allah killed everyone in Sodom except for Lot and his family. 37:136

No one is against Allah, except those who burn in hell. 37:162-3

Just wait a while and watch. The unbelievers will soon be destroyed in the doom. 37:176-9

Allah has destroyed many generations. 38:3

Those who doubt will soon taste Allah's doom. 38:8

Those who deny the messengers deserve doom. 38:14

Those who wander from the way of Allah will have an awful doom. 38:26

Those who disbelieve will burn in the Fire. 38:27

David slashed their legs and necks (with Allah's approval). 38:33

The transgressors will roast in the Fire and be forced to drink boiling liquids followed by ice cold drinks. 38:55-9

"Whoever did prepare this for us, oh, give him double portion of the Fire!" 38:61

Iblis asks Allah to let him hang around and mislead humans. Allah allows him to do so, and Iblis leads all humans to hell except for the single-minded slaves. Allah agrees, and plans to fill hell with Iblis and his followers. 38:79-85

Tell the disbelievers to enjoy themselves now, because later they will be owners of the Fire. 39:8

Those who disobey Allah should fear his doom. 39:13

The losers will be those who lose themselves and their families on the Day of Resurrection. They will be surrounded by fire. 39:15-16

No one will be able to help those that Allah torments in the Fire. 39:19

"Wrong-doers" will be taunted while suffering in an "awful doom." 39:24

The doom will come upon those who deny what Allah has revealed. 39:25

Allah will make non-believers "taste humiliation in the life of the world" and "the doom of the Hereafter" which will be even worse. 39:26

The worst thing you can do is tell a lie against Allah. The home of disbelievers is hell. 39:32

"On whom there falleth everlasting doom." 39:40

"They ... will seek to ransom themselves ... from the awful doom." 39:47

Surrender to Allah before he sends the doom upon you suddenly. 39:54-55

Disbelievers had their chance to believe. They will all suffer in an endless doom. 39:56-59

Those who lie about Allah will be sent to hell and will have their faces blackened. 39:60

Losers are those who disbelieve the revelations of Allah. 39:63

Those ascribe a partner to Allah (like the Christians) will be among the losers. 39:65

Those who disbelieve will be driven into hell. 39:71-72

Allah sent an awful punishment at the time of Noah. 40:5

Those who disbelieve are the owners of the Fire. 40:6

Allah greatly abhors those who disbelieve. 40:10

When the doom comes, the hearts of the doomed will choke in their throats, and no one will help them. 40:18

Those who ignore Allah's "clear proofs" will be seized and punished severely. 40:22

Disbelievers will burn forever in the Fire. 41:41-42

The prodigals will be owners of the Fire. 40:43

"A dreadful doom encompassed Pharaoh's folk." 40:45

The doomed will be exposed to the Fire morning and evening. 40:46

While burning in the Fire, they argue about who is to blame. 40:47

Those in hell will beg to be relieved from the Fire's torment for just a day. But the prayer of a disbeliever is in vain. 40:49-50

Those who bicker about Allah's revelations are filled with pride. 40:56

Those who scorn Allah will go to hell. 40:60

Those who deny the revelations of Allah are perverted. 40:63

Those who deny the Scripture and Allah's messengers will be dragged through boiling water and thrust into the Fire. 40:70-72

Thus does Allah send astray the disbelievers (in his guidance). 40:74

Those who scorn will go to hell. 40:76

When they see Allah's doom they will believe in Allah. But their faith will not save them. The disbelievers will be ruined. 40:84-85

Allah will make life miserable for those who deny his revelations and then he will torment them forever in the Hereafter. And they will not be helped. 41:15-16

"The doom of humiliation overtook them because of what they used to earn." 41:17

The enemies of Allah will be gathered into the Fire where their skin, ears, and eyes will testify against them. 41:19-20

Non-muslims will be tormented forever in the Fire. Allah will not have any mercy on them. 41:24

Allah will make those who disbelieve taste an awful doom. Their immortal home will be the Fire, since they denied Allah's revelations. 41:27-28

"Lo! those who distort Our revelations are not hid from Us. Is he who is hurled into the Fire better?" 41:40

Those who disbelieve will taste hard punishment. 41:50

Woe unto the idolaters who disbelieve in the Hereafter. 41:6

While some lounge in the Garden, others will roast in the Flame. 42:7

In whatsoever ye differ, the verdict therein belongeth to Allah."  
Disputes, whether religious or political, must be decided by Allah. Democracy is not an option.  
42:10

Those who argue about Allah will have his wrath upon them. Theirs will be an awful doom. 42:16

For wrong-doers there is a painful doom. 42:21

"And as for disbelievers, theirs will be an awful doom." 42:26

Allah sometimes kills people for misbehaving. 42:34

"For such there is a painful doom." 42:42

Allah sends some people astray and then punishes them for it by burning them in the Fire. 42:44-46

"And thou wilt see them exposed to (the Fire), made humble by disgrace." 42:45

Those who turn people away from Islam will "be sharers in the doom." 43:37-39

When the Egyptians angered Allah, he drowned them all. 43:55

Those who argue and do wrong will have a painful doom that will come upon them suddenly. 43:65-66

The guilty are tormented forever in hell. Allah will not relax their punishment. 43:74-75

"But they will come to know."  
Allah will torment disbelievers forever in hell. 43:88-89

Those in torment will claim to believe and ask Allah for relief. But he will refuse since they will return to their disbelief. 44:11-16

Those in hell must eat from a tree like molten brass that burns their bellies. Then boiling water will be poured on their heads. 44:43-48

"He hath saved them [Muslims] from the doom of hell."  
(Everyone else is going to hell.) 44:56

Those who hear and reject Allah's revelations are sinful liars. Give them tidings of a painful doom. 45:7-8

Those who joke about Allah's revelations will go to hell. Theirs will be a shameful doom. 45:9-10

Those who disbelieve in Allah's revelations will have an awful doom of wrath. 45:11

"Your habitation is the Fire, and there is none to help you." 45:34

Disbelievers will be rewarded with the ignominious doom of the Fire. 46:20

Serve only Allah or face the doom of a tremendous day. 46:21

The guilty will face a wind with a painful torment. 46:25

Allah has destroyed entire towns. 46:27

If you believe Muhammad, Allah will forgive some of your sins and protect you from the painful doom (that he plans to torture everyone else with). 46:31

Allah will taunt the disbelievers that he torments in the fire, saying: "Taste the doom for that ye disbelieved." 46:34

Allah will damn the disbelievers and make all their actions fruitless. 47:8-9

Disbelievers may eat and be happy now, but the Fire will be their final home. 47:12

Those in the Garden will drink delicious wine, while those in the Fire will drink boiling water that will tear apart their intestines. 47:15

Allah curses people by making them deaf and blind. 47:23

Angels will gather them together and smite their faces and backs. 47:27

Allah will make the actions those who disbelieve fruitless. 47:32

Those who disbelieve will never be pardoned by Allah. 47:34-35

Those who think an evil thought concerning Allah will be cursed and sent to hell by him. 48:6

Allah punished those who disbelieved with a painful punishment. 48:25

Allah will hurl those who believe in another god into a dreadful doom. 50:26

"We say unto hell: Art thou filled? and it saith: Can there be more to come?"  
Allah talks to hell about it's occupancy level. 50:30

Allah has destroyed many entire generations. 50:36

Accursed are the conjecturers who ask: When is the Day of Judgment? It is the day they will be tormented by the Fire. 51:10-14

"We left behind therein a portent for those who fear a painful doom." 51:37

Woe to the disbelievers. 51:60

Lo! the doom of thy Lord will surely come to pass." 52:7

Those who deny the existence of hell will be thrust into its Fire. 52:11-16

"Their Lord hath warded off from them the torment of hell-fire."  
(Everyone else is going to hell -- and the believers are all okay with that.) 52:18

"Allah hath been gracious unto us and hath preserved us from the torment of the breath of Fire."  
52:27

Stay away from non-Muslims, especially those who disbelieve in the afterlife. 53:29

Allah sent a storm of stones on Lot's folk, killing all but Lot's family. 54:34

The guilty deny hell. But after they die they go circling between it and fierce, boiling water. 55:43-44

The suffering in hell will be more wretched and bitter than anything experienced on earth. 54:46-48

Allah destroyed many people, but does anyone remember anymore? 54:51

"There will be sent, against you both, heat of fire and flash of brass, and ye will not escape." 55:35

The guilty deny hell. But after they die they go circling between it and fierce, boiling water. 55:43-44

But those on his left hand will face scorching wind, scalding water, and black smoke. 56:42-43

Those who deny Allah and the Hereafter will eat from the Zaqqum tree and drink boiling water. 56:51-54

Allah will welcome the rejecters and erring with boiling water and a roasting in the hell fire. 56:92-94

Those who disbelieve or doubt the revelations of Allah will be face the doom. 57:13-14

The home of disbelievers is the Fire, a hapless journey's end. 57:15

Those who disbelieve and deny Allah's revelations are the owners of the fire. 57:19

For disbelievers is a painful doom. 58:4

For disbelievers is a shameful doom. 58:5

Those who disobey Muhammad will go to hell. 58:8

Don't make friends with Allah's enemies. For those who do so, Allah has prepared a dreadful doom. 58:14-15

Those who turn others away from the way of Allah will have a shameful doom. They are rightful owners of the Fire. 58:16-17

Those who oppose Allah and His Messenger will be among the lowest. 58:20

Allah cast fear into the hearts of the disbelieving People of the Scripture. Their home in the Hereafter will be the Fire. 59:2-3

The disbelieving people of the Scripture are liars. 59:11

The disbelievers fear the believers more than Allah. 59:13



The devil and disbelievers will be in the Fire. 59:16-17

Whatsoever the messenger giveth you, take it. And whatsoever he forbiddeth, abstain (from it)."  
Do whatever Muhammad tells you to do. (Or you'll go to hell.) 59:7

Don't be friends with disbelievers. They are your (and Allah's) enemy. 60:1

Don't be friends with those who disbelieve in the Hereafter. They are Allah's enemies. 60:13

Allah gave Muhammad the one true religion and sent him to conquer all other (false) religions.  
61:9

"O ye who believe! Shall I show you a commerce that will save you from a painful doom?" 61:10

A hypocritical Jew looks like an ass carrying books. Those who deny the revelations of Allah are ugly. 62:5

Allah seals the hearts of those who believe and then disbelieve so that they can understand nothing. 63:3

Don't bother to ask Allah to forgive the disbelievers. He will never forgive them. 63:6

Those who disbelieve will have a painful doom. 64:5

Those who disbelieve are the owners of the Fire. 64:10

The fuel of the Fire is men and stones. 66:6

Allah has prepared for the devils a doom of flame. 67:5

Disbelievers will go to hell where they will hear its roaring and boiling. 67:6-7

Who will protect the disbelievers from a painful doom? (Nobody) 67:28

Those who consider the Quran to be "mere fables" will be branded on the nose.68:15-16

Shall We then treat those who have surrendered (Muslims) as We treat the guilty (Non-Muslims)?  
68:35

Those who do not believe in Allah will be chained up and cast into hell-fire where they will eat filth. 69:30-35

"Lo! it is the fire of hell Eager to roast." 70:15

Doom is about to fall on all disbelievers. Only worshippers (Muslims) and those who preserve their chastity (except with their wives and slave girls) will be spared from "the fires of hell" that are "eagar to roast." 70:1-30

"Lo! the doom of their Lord is that before which none can feel secure" (except for maybe those who are fearful of it). 70:27-28

Disbelievers will enter hell with frantic with fear, knowing they will be tortured forever by Allah. 70:36, 44

Allah sent Noah to warn people about the painful doom he was planning to send. (It didn't work out well; Allah sent it anyway.) 71:1

Those that Allah drowned in Noah's flood were then tortured forever in the Fire. 71:25

Noah asked Allah to drown all the disbelievers. 71:26

The fires of hell will be fueled with the bodies of idolators and unbelievers. They will experience an ever-greater torment. 72:15-17

Those who disobey Allah and his messenger will dwell forever in the fire of hell. 72:23

The fires of hell will be fueled with the bodies of idolators and unbelievers. They will experience an ever-greater torment. 72:15-17

Those who disobey Allah and his messenger will dwell forever in the fire of hell. 72:23

Allah will take care of the deniers. He will tie them up, burn them in a raging fire, and feed them food that chokes them. 73:11-13

The last day will be a day of anguish for disbelievers. 74:9-10

Those who are stubborn to Allah's revelations will face a fearful doom. 74:16-17

The fire of hell shrivels humans and spares nothing. 74:27-29

Allah has appointed angels to tend the Fire and has prepared stumbling blocks for those who disbelieve. He sends some people (whomever he wants) astray. 74:31

Those who pay attention to this life and ignore the Hereafter will suffer forever in hell. 75:20-29

The doom is coming soon. 75:35

Allah has prepared chains, manacles, and a raging fire for the disbelievers. 76:4

Don't obey disbelievers. 76:24

Allah has prepared a painful doom for evil-doers. 76:31

Allah destroyed "the former folk." 77:16

Woe unto the repudiators on that day! 77:19, 77:24, 77:28, 77:34, 77:40, 77:45, 77:49

Depart unto that doom which ye used to deny." 77:29

Those who deny the revelations given to Muhammad will burn forever in hell. 78:21-30

"Lo! We warn you of a doom at hand, a day whereon a man will look on that which his own hands have sent before, and the disbeliever will cry: 'Would that I were dust!'" 78:40

Those who rebel by choosing this life over the next will go to hell. 79:37-39

The wicked will burn in hell forever. 82:14-16

Disbelievers are wicked people. On the last day they will be in darkness and have dust on their faces. 80:40-42

Those who reject Allah's revelations will burn in hell. 83:10-17

The disbelievers used to laugh at the believers. But the final laugh will be on them. 83:29-36

Some folks will be thrown into a scorching fire. 84:11-12

Disbelievers will be given a painful doom. 84:22-24

"(Self-)destroyed were the owners of the ditch Of the fuel-fed fire." 85:4-5

Those who persecute Muslims, without repenting, will burn in hell. 85:10

Allah plots against non-Muslims. 86:16

Those who are flung into the great Fire will neither live nor die. 87:12-13

On that day many will be sad and weary. Scorched by the fire, drinking boiling water, with only bitter thorn-fruit to eat. 88:2-7

Allah will punish disbelievers with the direst punishment. 88:23-24

Allah poured the disaster of His punishment upon those who rebelled against him. 89:11-13

Those who disbelieve Allah's revelations will have the Fire placed over them like an awning. 90:19-20

"Allah doomed them for their sin" and burned their houses. 91:14

Those who deny Allah's revelations must endure the flaming fire. 92:14-16

Allah created humans to be "of best stature" but then reduced them "to the lowest of the low". Except for "those who believe and do good works." But what about those who don't believe but do good works? Are they the "lowest of the low"? 95:4-6 Allah will grab those who deny His guidance by the forelock and call the guards of hell. 96:13-18

Those who disbelieve will abide in the fire of hell. They are the worst of created beings. 98:6 What is the Calamity? It is a day when dead people's bodies will be scattered like moths, consumed in a raging fire. 101:1-11

Allah will show humans hellfire and then he will ask them about pleasure. 102:5-7

Some rich folks will be flung into the Consuming One, the fire of Allah. 104:4-6 Abu Lahab will die and be plunged in flaming Fire. His wife will have on her neck a halter of palm fiber. 111:1



BANALITY OF EVIL: BANALITY OF SILENCE  
WHERE IS THE OUTRAGE  
980 PAGES OF SHEER HORROR  
DESTROY THE QURAN OR BE DESTROYED BY IT  
IT'S RONALD REAGAN TIME. SHOW ISLAM NO RESPECT:  
YOU ARE NOT US

President Roosevelt said in his 1932 inaugural address "Only Thing We Have To Fear Is Fear Itself" Well - IT'S TIME TO FEAR, FEAR  
If you are not willing to fight for your freedom then you don't deserve to be a free people. Freedom is not only a right – it is a responsibility that must be defended for future generations  
9/11 and FT. Hood Massacre are Quran teaching 9:111  
Why the ignoring by American political and military leadership of the teachings of the Quran and Sharia Law that led to the Massacre of 9/11 and are being used to murder and plot the murder of tens of thousands of US soldiers and tens of millions of US citizens is criminal  
United States, Europe and Israel are fighting the Quran for their national survival  
Defense of America: Democracy and Freedom Act  
Declaration of a God of Moral Perfection:: Only A God of Moral Perfection Is God  
Proposal to ban – banning of speech critical of Islam: Law making Stealth Censorship illegal  
Proposal banning Sharia Law  
Universal Declaration of Total Equality of Women to be adopted by all nations or face expulsion from the UN  
Read: The Myth of Moderate Muslims  
Read: The Myth of Reforming Islam  
How the US and Europe are being rapidly Islamized  
Read: The Crimes of Prophet Muhammad who had a pregnant woman stoned to death after she gave birth  
Muhammad raped a retarded woman  
He had followers who missed prayer and their families burnt alive in their homes  
Muhammad married 6 year Baby Aisha, molested and raped her at 9. The Prophet raped and gang raped his sex slaves. He owned 40 slaves. Muhammad had sex with 61 women – many of whom he raped.  
Bukhari: V4852N220 "Allah's Apostle said, 'I have been made victorious with terror"  
AND MUCH, MUCH MORE